

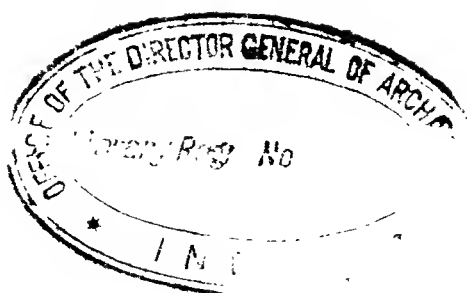
GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA
CENTRAL
ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO 9271

CALL No. B Pa 2/Vin/old

D.G.A. 79

the ~~the~~
India in (



1711

~~HN~~
611

WORKS PUBLISHED BY WILLIAMS AND NORRIS.

BOOKS IN PALI.

BUDDHIST SCRIPTURES IN PALI.

In 5 vols. 8vo., 21s. each Volume.

THE VINAYA PĪṬAKAM, one of the principal Buddhist Holy Scriptures in the Pali Language. Edited by Dr. H. OLDENBERG. Vol. I. The Mahāvagga, with an Introduction. Vol. II. The Cullavagga. Vol. III. The Suttavibhaṅga, I. (Pārājika, Samghādisesa, Anyata, Nissaggiya). Vol. IV. The Suttavibhaṅga II. (end of Mahāvibhaṅga, Bhikkhunīvibhaṅga). Published with the assistance of the Royal Academy of Berlin, and of the Secretary for India in Council. Vol. V. in the press.

8vo. cloth, 21s.

THE DĪPAVAṂSA, an Ancient Buddhist Historical Record in the Pali Language. Edited, with an English Translation, by Dr. H. OLDENBERG.

THE DĪPAVAṂSA is the most ancient Historical Work of the Ceylonese; it contains an account of the Ecclesiastical History of the Buddhist Church, of the conversion of the Ceylonese to the Buddhist Faith, and of the Ancient History of Ceylon.

The study of Pali is in India raised to the level of that of Sanskrit, and is made the subject of examination in the University of Calcutta. In the absence of Text-Books, the "Dipavamsa" is specially adapted for the purpose, on account of the accompanying translation.

8vo., 21s.

THE MILINDA PAÑHO. Being Dialogues between King Milinda and the Buddhist Sage Nāgasena. The Pali Text edited by V. TRENCKNER, of Copenhagen.

"A very interesting dialogue between Milinda and Nāgasena."—*Max Muller in Chips I.*

"Next in order of interest should undoubtedly be named the 'Milinda Panha; or, Questions of Menander.' Whatever be the origin of this remarkable work, there can be no doubt of its great antiquity, for it exhibits a familiarity with Greek names and places, and records a religious discussion between the Buddhist divine Nāgasena and a 'Yona' king Milinda, who can be identified with certainty with the Bactrian king Menander."—*Childers in Pali Dictionary.*

Also 8vo., 4s.

PALI MISCELLANY, by V. TRENCKNER. Part I. The Introductory Part of the Milinda Pañho, an English Translation and Notes.

In the Press.

BUDDHA : his Life, his Doctrine, and his Community. By Professor H. OLDENBERG, of Berlin, Editor of the Vinaya Pitakam, the Dipavamsa, etc. Translated from the German by W. HOEX, Esq., B.C.S.

Just published, 8vo. cloth, price 10s. 6d.

RHYS DAVIDS' BUDDHISM. Lectures on the Origin and Growth of Religion, as illustrated by some points in the History of Indian Buddhism. By T. W. RHYS DAVIDS, Esq. Being the Hibbert Lectures, 1881.

Second Edition, 8vo. cloth, 21s.

A MANUAL OF BUDDHISM in its Modern Development; translated from Singhalese MSS. By R. SPENCE HARDY, Hon. M.R.A.S., Author of "Eastern Monachism," "Dewa-Dharma-Darpanaya," etc.

This volume having been out of print for some time, the demand for it, however, still being so great that copies have been sold in public sales for several pounds, the publishers have been induced to reprint a small edition of the work. They have taken the opportunity of correcting a few errors, and adding a much more complete Index, which has been kindly compiled by Dr. Frankfurter, of Berlin, who is pursuing Pali studies in London. In every other respect, the present is an exact reproduction of the first edition.

By the same Author, 8vo. cloth, 12s.

EASTERN MONACHISM; an Account of the Origin, Laws, Discipline, Sacred Writings, Mysterious Rites, Religious Cereemonies, and Present Circumstances of the Order of Mendicants founded by Gotama Buddha (compiled from Singhalese MSS. and other original Sources of Information). With Comparative Usages and Institutions of the Western Ascetics, and a Review of the Monastic System.

THE
VINAYA PITAKAM.

137/407

THE
VINAYA PITAKAM:

ONE OF
THE PRINCIPAL BUDDHIST HOLY SCRIPTURES IN
THE PÂLI LANGUAGE.

EDITED BY
HERMANN OLDENBERG.



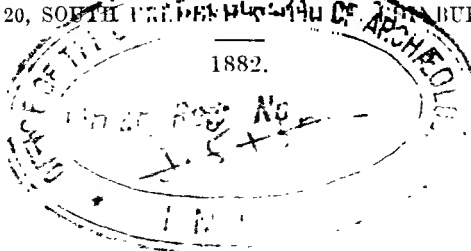
VOL. IV.
THE SUTTAVIBHAṄGA, SECOND PART.
(END OF THE MAHÂVIBHAṄGA; BHIKKHUNÎVIBHAṄGA.)

PUBLISHED WITH THE ASSISTANCE OF THE ROYAL ACADEMY OF BERLIN
AND OF THE SECRETARY OF STATE FOR INDIA IN COUNCIL.



WILLIAMS AND NORGATE,
14, HENRIETTA STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON;
AND 20, SOUTH PRINCE STREET, BIRMINGHAM.

1882.



CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. ... 9271

Date..... 3 .. 8 .. 57.....

Call No. B.P. 2

vin/old

HERTFORD:

PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS.

CONTENTS.

THE SUTTAVIBHAṄGA, SECOND PART.

- THE PĀCITTIIYA RULES. pp. 1-174.
THE PĀṬIDESANIYA RULES. pp. 175-184.
THE SEKHIYA RULES. pp. 185-206.
THE ADHIKARAṆASAMATHA RULES. p. 207.

BHIKKHUNĪVIBHAṄGA.

- THE PĀRĀJIKĀ RULES. pp. 211-222.
THE SAṂGHĀDISESA RULES. pp. 223-242.
THE NISSAGGIYA PĀCITTIIYA RULES. pp. 243-257.
THE PĀCITTIIYA RULES. pp. 258-345.
THE PĀṬIDESANIYA RULES. pp. 346-348.
THE SEKHIYA RULES. pp. 349-350.
THE ADHIKARAṆASAMATHA RULES. p. 351.

Various Readings and extracts from the commentary of Buddhaghosa. pp. 353-370.

VINAYAPIṬAKAṂ.

SUTTAVIBHAṄGA (PÂCITTIYAṂ.)

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammâsambuddhassa.

Ime kho panâyasanto dvenavuti pâcittiya dhammâ
uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

PÂCITTIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Hatthako Sakyaputto vâdakkhitto hoti. so
titthiyehi saddhiṃ sallapento avajānītvā paṭijānāti paṭijānītvā
avajānāti aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati sampajānamusā bhāsati
saṃketam katvā visamvādeti. titthiya ujjhāyanti khīyanti
vipācenti : katham hi nāma Hatthako Sakyaputto amhehi
saddhiṃ sallapento avajānītvā paṭijānissati paṭijānītvā avajā-
nissati aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarissati sampajānamusā bhāsissati
saṃketam katvā visamvādessatīti. assosam kho bhikkhū
tesam titthiyānam ujjhāyantānam khīyantānam vipācentā-
nam. atha kho te bhikkhū yena Hatthako Sakyaputto ten'
upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā Hatthakam Sakyaputtam
etad avocum : saccam kira tvam âvuso Hatthaka titthiyehi
saddhiṃ sallapento avajānītvā paṭijānāsi . . . visamvādesīti.
ete kho âvuso titthiya nāma yena kenaci jetabbā n' eva tesam
jayo dātabbo 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khī-
yanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma Hatthako Sakyaputto
titthiyehi saddhiṃ sallapento avajānītvā paṭijānissati paṭijā-

nitvā avajānissati aññen' aññam paṭicarissati sampajānamusā bhāsissati saṃketam katvā visamvādessatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃgham sannipātāpetvā Hatthakam Sakyaputtam paṭipucchī: saccam kira tvam Hatthaka titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānāsi . . . bhāsasi saṃketam katvā visamvādesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānissasi . . . bhāsissasi saṃketam katvā visamvādessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

sampajānamusāvāde pācittiyan ti. ||1||

sampajānamusāvādo nāma visamvādanapurekkhārassa vācā girā byappattho vacībhedo vācasikā viññatti anariyavohārā: adittham dittham me 'ti, asutam sutam me 'ti, amutam mutam me 'ti, aviññātam viññātam me 'ti, dittham adittham me 'ti, sutam asutam me 'ti, mutam amutam me 'ti, viññātam aviññātam me 'ti.

adittham nāma na cakkhunā dittham. asutam nāma na sotena sutam. amutam nāma na ghānena ghāyitam na jivhāya sāyitam na kāyena phuttham. aviññātam nāma na manasā viññātam. dittham nāma cakkhunā dittham. sutam nāma sotena sutam. mutam nāma ghānena ghāyitam jivhāya sāyitam kāyena phuttham. viññātam nāma manasā viññātam. ||1||

tīh' ākārehi adittham dittham me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa: pubbev' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti.

catūh' ākārehi adittham dittham me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa: pubbev' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya ditthim.

pañcah' ākārehi adittham . . . musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya ditthim, vinidhāya khantim.

chah' ākārehi aditṭhaṃ . . . bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ,
vinidhāya khantiṃ, vinidhāya ruciṃ.

sattah' ākārehi aditṭhaṃ . . . bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya
diṭṭhiṃ, vinidhāya khantiṃ, vinidhāya ruciṃ, vinidhāya
bhāvaṃ.

tīh' ākārehi asutaṃ sutam me 'ti — pa — amutaṃ mutaṃ
me 'ti — pa — aviññātaṃ viññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā
bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa : pubbev' assa hoti musā
bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa
hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti. catṭh' ākārehi — la — pañcah'
ākārehi — la — chah' ākārehi — la — sattah' ākārehi . . .
vinidhāya bhāvaṃ. ||2||

tīh' ākārehi aditṭhaṃ diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ cā 'ti sampajā-
namusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. tīh' ākārehi aditṭhaṃ
diṭṭhañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . aditṭhaṃ diṭṭhañ ca me
viññātañ cā 'ti . . . aditṭhaṃ diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca mutañ
cā 'ti . . . aditṭhaṃ diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca viññātañ cā 'ti
. . . aditṭhaṃ diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca mutañ ca viññātañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi asutaṃ sutañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . asutaṃ
sutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . . asutaṃ sutañ ca me diṭṭhañ
cā 'ti . . . asutaṃ sutañ ca me mutañ ca viññātañ ca
diṭṭhañ cā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi amutaṃ mutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . .
. . . amutaṃ mutañ ca me viññātañ ca diṭṭhañ ca sutañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi aviññātaṃ viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ cā 'ti . . .
. . . aviññātaṃ viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ ca mutañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. ||3||

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭhaṃ aditṭhaṃ me 'ti — la — sutam asutaṃ
me 'ti — la — mutaṃ amutaṃ me 'ti — la — viññātaṃ
aviññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācitti-
yassa. ||4||

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭhaṃ sutam me 'ti . . . diṭṭhaṃ mutaṃ me
'ti . . . diṭṭhaṃ viññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa
āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭhaṃ sutañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . diṭṭhaṃ
sutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . . diṭṭhaṃ sutañ ca me mutañ

ca viññātañ eā 'ti . . . , . . . viññātaṃ diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ
ca mutañ eā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācitti-
yassa. || 5 ||

tihi ākārehi diṭṭhe vematiko diṭṭhaṃ n' okappeti diṭṭhaṃ
na ssarati diṭṭhaṃ sammuttṭho hoti. sute vematiko sutaṃ n'
okappeti sutaṃ na ssarati sutaṃ sammuttṭho hoti. mute
vematiko . . . , viññāte vematiko . . . viññātaṃ sammuttṭho
hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ eā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti
viññātañ ea me sutañ eā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti
viññātañ ca me mutañ eā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti
viññātañ ea me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ eā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho
hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca mutañ eā 'ti, viññātaṃ
sammuttṭho hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ ca mutañ eā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. catūh'
ākārehi, pañcah' ākārehi, chaḥ' ākārehi, sattah' ākārehi viññā-
taṃ sammuttṭho hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ ca
mutañ eā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa :
pubbe' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā
bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya
diṭṭhiṃ, vinidhāya khantiṃ, vinidhāya ruciṃ, vinidhāya
bhāvaṃ. || 6 ||

anāpatti davā bhaṇati, ravā bhaṇati ; davā bhaṇati nāma
sahasā bhaṇati, ravā bhaṇati nāma aññaṃ bhaṇissāmīti
aññaṃ bhaṇati ; ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 7 || 2 ||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena ehabbaggiyā bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi
saddhiṃ bhaṇentā pesale bhikkhū omasanti jātiyāpi nā-
mena pi gottena pi kammena pi sippena pi ābādhena pi
līṅgena pi kilesena pi āpattiyāpi līnena pi akkosena
khuppsenti vambhenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhā-
yanti kḥiyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ehabbaggiyā
bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇentā pesale bhi-

kkhū omasissanti jātiyāpi . . . khum̐sessanti vambhessantīti.
 atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ
 — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pesalehi bhikkhūhi
 saddhiṃ bhaṇḍentā pesale bhikkhū omasatha jātiyāpi . . .
 khum̐setha vambhethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho
 bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā pesalehi bhi-
 kkhūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍentā pesale bhikkhū omasissatha jāti-
 yāpi . . . khum̐sessatha vambhessatha. n' etam mogha-
 purisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā
 dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: ||1||

bhūtapubbam bhikkhave Takkasilāyaṃ aññatarassa
 brāhmaṇassa Nandivīsālo nāma balibaddo ahoṣi. atha kho
 bhikkhave Nandivīsālo balibaddo taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad avoca:
 gaccha tvam brāhmaṇa seṭṭhinā saddhiṃ sahasseṇa abbhutaṃ
 karoṃhi mayhaṃ balibaddo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibaddhaṃ pavatteṣsa-
 tīti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo seṭṭhinā saddhiṃ sa-
 hassena abbhutaṃ akāsi mayhaṃ balibaddo sakataṣaṭaṃ ati-
 baddhaṃ pavatteṣsatīti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sa-
 kataṣaṭaṃ atibandhitvā Nandivīsālaṃ balibaddaṃ yuñjitvā
 etad avoca: gaccha kūtā vahassu kūtā 'ti. atha kho bhi-
 kkhhave Nandivīsālo balibaddo tatth' eva atṭhāsi. atha kho
 bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sahasseṇa parājito pajjhāyi. atha kho
 bhikkhave Nandivīsālo balibaddo taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad avoca:
 kissa tvam brāhmaṇa pajjhāyasīti. tathā hi panāhaṃ bho
 tayā sahasseṇa parājito 'ti. kissa pana maṃ tvam brāhmaṇa
 akūṭaṃ kūtavādena pāpesi. gaccha tvam brāhmaṇa seṭṭhinā
 saddhiṃ dvīhi sahassehi abbhutaṃ karoṃhi mayhaṃ balibaddo
 sakataṣaṭaṃ atibaddhaṃ pavatteṣsatīti, mā ca maṃ akūṭaṃ
 kūtavādena pāpesīti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo
 seṭṭhinā saddhiṃ dvīhi sahassehi abbhutaṃ akāsi mayhaṃ
 balibaddo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibaddhaṃ pavatteṣsatīti. atha kho
 bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibandhitvā Nandi-
 visālaṃ balibaddaṃ yuñjitvā etad avoca: gaccha bhadrā
 vahassu bhadrā 'ti. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivīsālo bali-
 baddo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibaddhaṃ pavatteṣsi.

manāpam eva bhāseyya nāmanāpaṃ kudācamāṃ,
 manāpaṃ bhāsamānassa garuṃ bhāraṃ udabbala
 dhanañ ca naṃ alabbhesi, tena c' attamano ahū 'ti

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanâpâ khumsanâ vambhanâ, kim aṅga pana etarahi manâpâ bhavissati khumsanâ vambhanâ. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :
omasavâde pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

omasavâdo nâma, dasahi âkârehi omasati : jâtiyâpi nâmena pi gottena pi kammena pi sippena pi âbâdhena pi līṅgena pi kilesena pi âpattiyaṃ pi akkosena pi.

jâti nâma, dve jâtiyo, hīnâ ca jâti ukkaṭṭhâ ca jâti. hīnâ nâma jâti caṇḍâlajâti veṇajâti nesâdajâti rathakârajâti pukku-sajâti, esâ hīnâ nâma jâti. ukkaṭṭhâ nâma jâti khattiyajâti brâhmaṇajâti, esâ ukkaṭṭhâ nâma jâti.

nâmaṃ nâma, dve nâmaṇi, hīnañ ca nâmaṃ ukkaṭṭhañ ca nâmaṃ. hīnaṃ nâma nâmaṃ Avakaṇṇakaṃ Javakaṇṇakaṃ Dhaniṭṭhakaṃ Saviṭṭhakaṃ Kulavaḍḍhakaṃ tesu tesu vâ pana janapadesu oññâtaṃ avaññâtaṃ hīlitaṃ paribhûtaṃ acittikataṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nâma nâmaṃ. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nâma nâmaṃ buddhapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ dhammapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ saṃghapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ tesu tesu vâ pana janapadesu anoññâtaṃ anavaññâtaṃ ahīlitaṃ aparibhûtaṃ cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nâma nâmaṃ.

gottaṃ nâma, dve gottâni, hīnañ ca gottaṃ ukkaṭṭhañ ca gottaṃ. hīnaṃ nâma gottaṃ Kosiyagottaṃ Bhâradvâ-jagottaṃ tesu tesu vâ pana janapadesu oññâtaṃ avaññâtaṃ hīlitaṃ paribhûtaṃ acittikataṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nâma gottaṃ. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nâma gottaṃ Gotamagottaṃ Moggallâna-gottaṃ Kaccâyana-gottaṃ Vâsiṭṭhagottaṃ tesu tesu vâ pana janapadesu anoññâtaṃ . . . cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nâma gottaṃ.

kammaṃ nâma, dve kammâni, hīnañ ca kammaṃ ukkaṭṭhañ ca kammaṃ. hīnaṃ nâma kammaṃ koṭṭhakakammaṃ pupphachadḍakakammaṃ tesu tesu vâ pana janapadesu oññâtaṃ . . . acittikataṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nâma kammaṃ. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nâma kammaṃ kasi vâṇijjâ gorakkhâ tesu tesu vâ pana janapadesu anoññâtaṃ . . . cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nâma kammaṃ.

sippaṃ nâma, dve sippâni, hīnañ ca sippaṃ ukkaṭṭhañ

ca sippam. hīnam nāma sippam naḷakārasippam kumbha-kārasippam pesakārasippam cammakārasippam nahāpita-sippam tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātaṃ . . . acittika-taṃ, etaṃ hīnam nāma sippam. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma sippam muddā gaṇanā lekhā tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññātaṃ . . . cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma sippam.

sabbe pi ābādhā hīnā, api ca madhumelo ābādho ukkaṭṭho.

līgaṃ nāma, dve līgāni, hīnaṃ ca līgaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ ca līgaṃ. hīnaṃ nāma līgaṃ atidighaṃ atirassaṃ atikaṇhaṃ accodātaṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma līgaṃ. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma līgaṃ nātidighaṃ nātirassaṃ nātikaṇhaṃ n' accodātaṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma līgaṃ.

sabbe pi kilesā hīnā.

sabbāpi āpattiyo hīnā, api ca sotāpatti samāpatti ukkaṭṭhā.

akkoso nāma, dve akkosā, hīno ca akkoso ukkaṭṭho ca akkoso. hīno nāma akkoso oṭṭho 'si, meṇḍo 'si, goṇo 'si, gadrabho 'si, tiracehānagato 'si, nerayiko 'si, n' atthi tuyhaṃ sugati, duggati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti, yakārena vā, bhakārena vā, kātakoṭacikāya vā, eso hīno nāma akkoso. ukkaṭṭho nāma akkoso paṇḍito 'si, byatto 'si, medhāvī 'si, bahussuto 'si, dhammakathiko 'si, n' atthi tuyhaṃ duggati, sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti, eso ukkaṭṭho nāma akkoso. ||1||

upasampanno upasampannaṃ khupsetukāmo vambhetu-kāmo maṅkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti caṇḍālaṃ veṇaṃ nesādaṃ rathakāraṃ pukkusaṃ, caṇḍālo 'si veṇo 'si nesādo 'si rathakāro 'si pukkuso 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ, caṇḍālo 'si . . . pukkuso 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ vadeti caṇḍālaṃ . . . pukkusaṃ, khattiyō 'si brāhmaṇo 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ,

khattiyo 'si brâhmaṇo 'siti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo hînena hînam vadeti Avakaṇṇakam Javakaṇṇakam Dhanitṭhakam Savitṭhakam Kulavaḍḍhakam, Avakaṇṇako 'si . . . Kulavaḍḍhako 'siti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo hînena ukkaṭṭham vadeti Buddharakkhitam Dhammarakkhitam Saṃgharakkhitam, Avakaṇṇako 'si . . . Kulavaḍḍhako 'siti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo ukkaṭṭhena hînam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo hînena hînam vadeti Kosiyam Bhâradvâjam . . . hînena ukkaṭṭham vadeti Gotamam Moggallânâṃ Kaccâyanaṃ Vâsitṭham . . . ukkaṭṭhena hînam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo hînena hînam vadeti koṭṭhakam pupphachaddakam . . . hînena ukkaṭṭham vadeti kassakam vâṇijam gorakkham . . . ukkaṭṭhena hînam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo hînena hînam vadeti naḷakâram kumbhakâram pesakâram cammakâram nahâpitam . . . hînena ukkaṭṭham vadeti muddikam gaṇakam lekham . . . ukkaṭṭhena hînam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo hînena hînam vadeti kuṭṭhikam gaṇḍikam kilâsikam sosikam apamârikam . . . hînena ukkaṭṭham vadeti madhumelikam . . . ukkaṭṭhena hînam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo hînena hînam vadeti atidigham atirassam atikanham accodâtam . . . hînena ukkaṭṭham vadeti nâtidigham nâtirassam

nâtikanhaṃ nâccodâtāṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . .
ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti râgapariyutṭhitaṃ dosapariyutṭhitaṃ
mohapariyutṭhitaṃ . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti vītarâgaṃ
vītadosaṃ vītamohaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena
ukkaṭṭhaṃ . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti pārājikaṃ ajjhâpannaṃ saṃghâdisesaṃ
ajjhâpannaṃ thullaccayaṃ ajjhâpannaṃ pâcittiyaṃ ajjhâ-
pannaṃ pâṭidesaniyaṃ ajjhâpannaṃ dukkaṭṭhaṃ ajjhâpannaṃ
dubbhâsitaṃ ajjhâpannaṃ . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti
sotâpannaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukka-
ṭṭhaṃ . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti oṭṭhaṃ meṇḍaṃ goṇaṃ gadrabhaṃ
tiracchânagataṃ nerayikaṃ, oṭṭho 'si . . . nerayiko 'si,
n' atthi tuyhaṃ sugati, duggati yeva tuyhaṃ pâṭikañkhâ 'ti
bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa. upasampanno
upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ
vadeti paṇḍitaṃ byattaṃ medhâviṃ bahussutaṃ dhamma-
kathikaṃ, oṭṭho 'si . . . duggati yeva tuyhaṃ pâṭikañkhâ 'ti
bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa. upasampanno
upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ
vadeti oṭṭhaṃ . . . nerayikaṃ, paṇḍito 'si byatto 'si medhâvi
'si bahussuto 'si dhammakathiko 'si, n' atthi tuyhaṃ duggati,
sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pâṭikañkhâ 'ti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya
vâcâya pâcittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . .
mañkuṃ kattukâmo ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ
. . . pâṭikañkhâ 'ti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcitti-
yassa. ||2||

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo
evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍalâ veṇâ nesâlâ rathakârâ
pukkusâ 'ti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkaṭṭassa. upa-
sampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo evaṃ
vadeti: santi idh' ekacce khattiyâ brâhmaṇâ 'ti bhaṇati,
âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkaṭṭassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukâmo

evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce Avakaṇṇakā Javakaṇṇakā
 Dhaniṭṭhakā Saviṭṭhakā Kulavaḍḍhakā . . . Buddharakkhitā
 Dhammarakkhitā Saṃgharakkhitā . . . Kosiyā Bhāradvājā . . .
 Gotamā Moggallānā Kaccānā Vāsiṭṭhā . . . koṭṭhakā puppha-
 chaḍḍakā . . . kassakā vāṇijā gorakkhā . . . naḷakārā
 kumbhakārā pesakārā cammakārā nahāpitā . . . muddikā
 gaṇakā lekhakā . . . kuṭṭhikā gaṇḍikā kilāsikā sosikā
 apamārikā . . . madhumehikā . . . atidīghā atirassā
 atikaṇhā accodātā . . . nātidīghā nātirassā nātikaṇhā n'
 accodātā . . . rāgapariyutṭhitā dosapariyutṭhitā mohapari-
 yutṭhitā . . . vitarāgā vītadosā vītamohā . . . pārājikaṃ
 ajjhāpannā — pa — dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpannā . . . sotāpannā
 . . . oṭṭhā meṇḍā goṇā gadrabhā tiracchānagatā nerayikā
 n' atthi tesam sugati duggati yeva tesam pāṭikaṅkhā . . .
 paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atthi
 tesam duggati sugati yeva tesam pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati,
 āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||3||

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
 evaṃ vadeti: ye nūna caṇḍalā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā
 'ti bhaṇati — pa — ye nūna paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī ba-
 hussutā dhammakathikā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya
 dukkaṭassa. ||4||

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
 evaṃ vadeti: na mayam caṇḍalā veṇā nesādā rathakārā
 pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati — la — na mayam paṇḍitā byattā medhā-
 vī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth' amhākaṃ duggati
 sugati yeva amhākaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya
 vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||5||

upasampanno anupasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
 hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti, hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena
 hīnaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ
 byattaṃ medhāvī bahussutaṃ dhammakathikaṃ, paṇḍito
 'si byatto 'si medhāvī 'si bahussuto 'si dhammakathiko 'si
 n' atthi tuyhaṃ duggati sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti
 bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa.

upasampanno anupasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
 evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍalā . . . na mayam
 paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth'

ambhâkaṃ duggati sugati yeva ambhâkaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkaṭassa. ||6||

upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukâmo na vambhetukâmo na mañkuṃ kattukâmo davakamyatâ hînaena hînaṃ vadeti caṇḍâlaṃ veṇaṃ nesâdaṃ rathakâraṃ pukkusaṃ, caṇḍâlo 'si . . . pukkuso 'siti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dubbhâsitassa. upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukâmo . . . davakamyatâ hînaena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brâhmaṇaṃ, caṇḍâlo 'si . . . pukkuso 'siti bhaṇati . . . ukkaṭṭhena hînaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brâhmaṇaṃ, khattiyo 'si brâhmaṇo 'siti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dubbhâsitassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukâmo . . . davakamyatâ hînaena hînaṃ vadeti — la — hînaena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena hînaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ . . . sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dubbhâsitassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukâmo . . . davakamyatâ evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍâlâ . . . , . . . na mayam paṇḍitâ byattâ medhâvî bahussutâ dhamma-kathikâ n' atth' ambhâkaṃ duggati sugati yeva ambhâkaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dubbhâsitassa. ||7||

upasampanno anupasampannaṃ na khumsetukâmo . . . davakamyatâ hînaena hînaṃ vadeti — pa — hînaena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena hînaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ . . . sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dubbhâsitassa.

upasampanno anupasampannaṃ na khumsetukâmo . . . davakamyatâ evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍâlâ . . . , . . . na mayam paṇḍitâ byattâ medhâvî bahussutâ dhamma-kathikâ n' atth' ambhâkaṃ duggati sugati yeva ambhâkaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dubbhâsitassa. ||8||

anâpatti atthapurekkhârassa, dhammapurekkhârassa, anusâsanipurekkhârassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||9||2||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena ehabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam kalahajâtânam vivâdâpannânam pesuññam upasamharanti, imassa sutvâ amussa akkhâyanti imassa bhedâya, amussa sutvâ imassa akkhâyanti amussa bhedâya, tena anuppannâni e' eva bhaṇḍanâni uppajjanti uppannâni ca bhaṇḍanâni bhiyyobhâvâya vepullâya samvattanti. ye te bhikkhû appicehâ te ujjhâyanti khiyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ehabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam . . . upasamharissanti . . . akkhâyissanti . . . uppajjanti . . . samvattantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam . . . upasamharatha . . . akkhâyatha . . . uppajjanti . . . samvattantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam . . . upasamharissatha . . . samvattanti. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya pasannânam vâ bhiyyobhâvâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

bhikkhupesuññe pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

pesuññam nâma, dvih' âkârehi pesuññam hoti : piyakamyassa vâ bhedâdhippâyassa vâ.

dasah' âkârehi pesuññam upasamharati : jâtito pi nâmato pi gottato pi kammato pi sippato pi âbâdhato pi līngato pi kilesato pi âpattito pi akkosato pi.

jâti nâma, dve jâtiyo, hīnâ ca jâti ukkatthâ ca jâti. hīnâ nâma jâti caṇḍalajâti veṇajâti nesâdajâti rathakârajâti pukkusajâti, esâ hīnâ nâma jâti. ukkatthâ nâma jâti khattiyajâti brâhmanajâti, esâ ukkatthâ nâma jâti — pa — akkoso nâma, dve akkosâ, hīno ca akkoso ukkattho ca akkoso. hīno nâma akkoso oṭṭho 'si . . . kâṭakoṭṭeikâya vâ, eso hīno

nāma akkoso. ukkaṭṭho nāma akkoso paṇḍito 'si . . . sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti, eso ukkaṭṭho nāma akkoso. || 1 ||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, itthannāmo taṃ caṇḍālo veṇo nesādo rathakāro pukkuso 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, itthannāmo taṃ khattiyo brāhmaṇo 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo taṃ Avakaṇṇako Javakaṇṇako Dhaniṭṭhako Savitṭhako Kulavaḍḍhako 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . , . . . itthannāmo taṃ oṭṭho meṇḍo goṇo gadrabho tiracchānagato nerayiko n' atthi tassa sugati duggati yeva tassa pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo taṃ paṇḍito byatto medhāvī bahussuto dhammakathiko n' atthi tassa duggati sugati yeva tassa pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati: itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭassa. upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃharati: itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce khattiyā brāhmaṇā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atthi tesam duggati sugati yeva tesam pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃharati: itthannāmo ye nūna caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo ye nūna paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃharati: itthannāmo na mayam caṇḍālā . . . itthannāmo na mayam paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atthi ambhākam duggati sugati yeva ambhākam pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, na so

aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkaṭassa. ||2||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvâ upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannassa sutvâ anupasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanno anupasampannassa sutvâ upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanno anupasampannassa sutvâ anupasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||3||

anâpatti na piyakamyassa, na bhedâdhippâyassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||4||2||

tatiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû upâsake padaso dhammaṃ vâcenti, upâsakâ bhikkhûsu agâravâ appatissâ asabhâgavuttikâ viharanti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khiyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû upâsake padaso dhammaṃ vâcessanti, upâsakâ . . . viharantīti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave upâsake padaso dhammaṃ vâcetha, upâsakâ . . . viharantīti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ upâsake padaso dhammaṃ vâcessatha, upâsakâ . . . viharanti. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya pasannânam vâ bhiyyobhârâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannam padaso dhammaṃ vâceyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti yo yâdiso — pa —. bhikkhû 'ti — pa — ayaṃ imasmiṃ atthe adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

anupasampanno nâma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca ṭhapetvâ avaseso anupasampanno nâma.

padam anupadam anvakkharam anubyañjanam. padam nâma ekato patthapetvâ ekato osâpenti. anupadam nâma pâtekkam patthapetvâ ekato osâpenti. anvakkharam nâma rūpam aniccan ti vuccamâno run ti opâseti. anubyañjanam nâma rūpam aniccan ti vuccamâno vedanâ aniccâ 'ti saddam nicchâreti. yañ ca padam yañ ca anupadam yañ ca anvakkharam yañ ca anubyañjanam sabbam etam padaso dhammo nâma.

dhammo nâma buddhabhâsito sâvakabhâsito isibhâsito devatâbhâsito atthupasañhito dhammupasañhito.

vâceyyâ 'ti, padena vâceti, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyassa; akkharâya vâceti, akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî padaso dhammam vâceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne vematiko padaso dhammam vâceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî padaso dhammam vâceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkatassa. upasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkatassa. upasampanne upasampannasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti ekato uddisâpento, ekato sajjhâyam karonto, yebhuyyena paguṇam gandham bhaṇantaṃ opâseti, osârentaṃ opâseti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Âḷaviyam viharati Aggâḷave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena upâsakâ ârâmaṃ âgacchanti dhammasavanâya. dhamme bhâsite therâ bhikkhû yathâvihâram gacchanti, navakâ bhikkhû tatth'eva upaṭṭhânasâlayam upâsakehi saddhim muṭṭhassati asampajānâ naggâ vikûjamânâ kâkacchamânâ seyyam kappenti. upâsakâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhaddantâ muṭṭhassatî asampajānâ naggâ vikûjamânâ kâkacchamânâ seyyam kappessantîti. assosunî kho bhikkhû tesam upâsakânaṃ ujjhâyantânaṃ khîyantânaṃ vipâcentânaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khî-

yanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhû anupasampannena sahasēyyaṃ kappessantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhû anupasampannena sahasēyyaṃ kappentîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ anupasampannena sahasēyyaṃ kappessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena sahasēyyaṃ kappeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

atha kho bhagavâ Âlaviyaṃ yathâbhirantaṃ viharitvâ yena Kosambî tena cārikaṃ paṭṭhāmi. anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Kosambî tad avasari. tatra sudam bhagavâ Kosambiyaṃ viharati Badarikârāme. bhikkhû âyasmantaṃ Râhulaṃ etad avocuṃ : bhagavatâ âvuso Râhula sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ : na anupasampannena sahasēyyâ kappetabbâ 'ti. seyyaṃ âvuso Râhula jânâhîti. atha kho âyasmâ Râhulo seyyaṃ alabhamāno vaccaṇṇiyaṃ seyyaṃ kappesi. atha kho bhagavâ rattiyâ paccûsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhâya yena vaccaṇṇiyaṃ ten' upasaṃkamî, upasaṃkamitvâ ukkâsi, âyasmâpi Râhulo ukkâsi. ko etthâ 'ti. ahaṃ bhagavâ Râhulo 'ti. kissa tvaṃ Râhula idha nisinno 'sîti. atha kho âyasmâ Râhulo bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave anupasampannena dvirattatirattaṃ sahasēyyaṃ kappetuṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattaṃ sahasēyyaṃ kappeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

anupasampanno nâma bhikkhuṃ ṭhapetvâ avaseso anupasampanno nâma.

uttaridvirattatirattan ti atirekadvirattatirattaṃ.

sahâ 'ti saddhim ekato. seyyâ nâma sabbacchannâ sabba-paricchannâ yebhuyyena cchannâ yebhuyyena paricchannâ.

seyyam kappeyyâ 'ti catutthe divase atthamgate suriye anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanno nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. utthahitvâ punappunam nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî uttaridvirattatirattam sahasceyyam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne vematiko utt. s. k., âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî utt. s. k., âpatti pâcittiyassa. upaḍḍhacchanne upaḍḍhaparicchanne, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne upasampannasaññî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ûnakadvetisso rattiyo vasati, dve rattiyo vasitvâ tatiyâya rattiya puràrunâ nikkhamitvâ puna vasati, sabbacchanne sabbaaparicchanne, sabba-paricchanne sabbaacchanne, yebhuyyena acchanne yebhuyyena aparicchanne, anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nisîdati, bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanno nisîdati, ubho vâ nisîdanti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Anuruddho Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthim gacchanto sâyam aññataram gâmam upagacchi. tena kho pana samayena tasmim gâme aññatarissâ itthiyâ âvasathâgâram paññattam hoti. atha kho âyasmâ Anuruddho yena sâ itthi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ tam itthim etad avoca : sace te bhagini agaru, vaseyyâma ekarattam âvasathâgâre 'ti. vaseyyâtha bhante 'ti. aññe pi addhikâ yena sâ itthi ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvâ tam itthim etad avocum : sace te ayye agaru vaseyyâma ekarattam

âvasathâgâre 'ti. eso kho ayyo samaṇo paṭhamam upagato, sace so anujânâti, vaseyyâthâ 'ti. atha kho te addhikâ yenâysmâ Anuruddho ten' upasaṃkamim̐su, upasaṃkamitvâ âyasmantam Anuruddham etad avocum̐ : sace te bhante agaru, vaseyyâma ekarattam âvasathâgâre 'ti. vaseyyâtha âvuso 'ti. atha kho sâ itthi âyasmante Anuruddhe saha dassanena paṭibaddhacittâ ahosi. atha kho sâ itthi yenâysmâ Anuruddho ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ âyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante imehi manussehi âkiṇṇo na phâsu viharissati. sâdh' âham bhante ayyassa mañcakam abbhantaram paññâpeyyan ti. adhivâsesi kho âysmâ Anuruddho tuṇhibhâvena. atha kho sâ itthi âyasmato Anuruddhassa mañcakam abbhantaram paññâpetvâ alamkatapaṭiyattâ gandhagandhini yenâysmâ Anuruddho ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ âyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante abhirûpo dassanîyo pāsādiko ahañ ca 'mhi abhirûpâ dassanîyâ pāsādikâ. sâdh' âham bhante ayyassa pajâpati bhaveyyan ti. evam vutte âysmâ Anuruddho tuṇhi ahosi. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi kho sâ itthi âyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante abhirûpo dassanîyo pāsādiko ahañ ca 'mhi abhirûpâ dassanîyâ pāsādikâ. sâdhu bhante ayyo mañ c' eva paṭicchatu sabbañ ca sâpateyyan ti. tatiyam pi kho âysmâ Anuruddho tuṇhi ahosi. atha kho sâ itthi sâṭakam nikkipitvâ âyasmato Anuruddhassa purato caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisîdati pi seyyam pi kappeti. atha kho âysmâ Anuruddho indriyâni okkipitvâ tam itthim n' eva olokesi na pi âlapi. atha kho sâ itthi acchariyam vata bho abbhutam vata bho, bahû me manussâ satena pi sahasseṇa pi pahiyanti, ayam pana samaṇo mayâ sâmam yâciyamâno na icchati mañ c' eva paṭicchitum sabbañ ca sâpateyyan ti sâṭakam nivâsetvâ âyasmato Anuruddhassa pâdesu sirasâ nipatitvâ âyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca : accayo mam bhante accagamâ yathâ bâlam yathâ mûlham yathâ akusalam yâham evam akâsim. tassâ me bhante ayyo accayam accayato paṭigaṇhatu âyatim samvarâyâ 'ti. taggha tam bhagini accayo accagamâ yathâ bâlam yathâ mûlham yathâ akusalam, yâ tvam evam akâsi. yato ca kho tvam bhagini accayam accayato disvâ

yathādhammaṃ paṭikarosi, taṃ te mayaṃ paṭigaṇhāma, vuddhi h' esā bhagini ariyassa vinaye yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti āyatim ca saṃvaram āpajjātīti. atha kho sā itthi tassā rattiyā accayena āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ pañītena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ bhuttāvim onītapattapāṇim abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ itthim āyasmā Anuruddho dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. atha kho sā itthi āyasmatā Anuruddhena dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etad avoca : abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam eva ayyena Anuruddhena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. esāhaṃ bhante taṃ bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṃghañ ca, upāsikaṃ maṃ ayyo dhāretu ajjatagge pānupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ ti. atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho Sāvattim gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Anuruddho mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappessatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Anuruddha mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ Anuruddha mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappessasi. n' etaṃ Anuruddha appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na petī na tiracchānagatā antamaso tadahujātāpi dārikā pag eva mahattarī.

sahā 'ti ekato. seyyā nāma sabbacchannā sabbaparicchannā yebhuyyena cchannā yebhuyyena paricchannā.

seyyaṃ kappeyyā 'ti atthaṃgate suriye mātugāme nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne mātugāmo nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. uttâhavitvâ punappunam nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

mātugāme mātugāmasaṇṇî sahaseyyaṃ kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko s. k., âpatti pâcittiyassa. mātugāme amātugāmasaṇṇî s. k., âpatti pâcittiyassa. upaḍḍha-
cchanne upaḍḍhaparicchanne, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhi-
yâ vâ petiyâ vâ paṇḍakena vâ tīracchānagatitthiyâ vâ s. k.,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme mātugāmasaṇṇî, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa, amātugāme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme
amātugāmasaṇṇî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti sabbacchanne sabbaaparicchanne, sabbaparicchan-
ne sabbaacchanne, yebhuyyena acchanne yebhuyyena aparic-
channe, mātugāme nipanne bhikkhu nisīdati, bhikkhu
nipanne mātugāmo nisīdati, ubho vâ nisīdanti, ummatta-
kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Udâyi Sâvatthiyaṃ kulûpako hoti ba-
hukâni kulâni upasaṃkamati. atha kho âyasmâ Udâyi
pubbaṇhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattacîvaram âdâya yena añña-
taram kulam ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana samayena
gharaṇî nivesanadvāre nisinnâ hoti, gharasuṇhâ âvasa-
thadvāre nisinnâ hoti. atha kho âyasmâ Udâyi yena gha-
raṇî ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ gharañiyâ upakaṇṇake
dhammaṃ desesi. atha kho gharasuṇhâya etad ahosi : kiṃ
nu kho so samaṇo sassuyâ jâro udâhu obhâsatīti. atha kho
âyasmâ Udâyi gharañiyâ upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desetvâ
yena gharasuṇhâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ ghara-
suṇhâya upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desesi. atha kho gharañiyâ
etad ahosi : kiṃ nu kho so samaṇo gharasuṇhâya jâro udâhu

obhāsatīti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi gharasuṇhāya upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desetvā pakkāmi. atha kho gharauṇi gharasuṇhaṃ etad avoca : he je kin te eso samaṇo avocā 'ti. dhammaṃ me ayye desesi, ayyāya pana kiṃ avocā 'ti. mayham pi dhammaṃ desesīti. tā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyo Udāyi upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desessati. nanu nāma vissatthena vivaṭena dhammo desetabbo 'ti. assosun kho bhikkhū tasmaṃ itthinaṃ ujjhāyantīnaṃ khīyantīnaṃ vipācentīnaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desessatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesun — la —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Udāyi mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmassa dhammaṃ deseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañña-ttaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena upāsikā bhikkhū passivā etad avocun : iṅgh' ayyā dhammaṃ desethā 'ti. na bhagini kappati mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desetun ti. iṅgh' ayyā chappaṇcavācāhi dhammaṃ desetha, sakkā ettakena pi dhammo aññātun ti. na bhagini kappati mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desetun ti kukkucāyantaṃ na desesun. upāsikā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā amhehi yāciyamānā dhammaṃ na desessantīti. assosun kho bhikkhū tasmaṃ upāsikānaṃ ujjhāyantīnaṃ khīyantīnaṃ vipācentīnaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesun. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave mātugāmassa chappaṇcavācāhi dhammaṃ desetun. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmassa uttarichappaṇcavācāhi dhammaṃ deseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañña-
ttaṃ hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhaga-
vatā anuññātaṃ mātugāmassa chappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ
desetun ti te aviññuṃ purisaviggahaṃ upanīsidāpetvā mātū-
gāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desenti. ye te
bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ
hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū aviññuṃ purisaviggahaṃ upa-
nīsidāpetvā mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ
desessantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ
ārocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave aviññuṃ
. . . desethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bha-
gavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurīsā aviññuṃ . . .
desessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurīsā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya
— pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddi-
seyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi
dhammaṃ deseyya aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena,
pācittiyaṃ ti. || 3 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na petī na ti-
racchānagatā, viññū paṭibalā subhāsitaḍḍbhāsitaṃ duṭṭhullā-
duṭṭhullaṃ ājānituṃ.

uttarichappañcavācāhīti atirekachappañcavācāhi.

dhammo nāma buddhabhāsito sāvakabhāsito isibhāsito deva-
tābhāsito atthupasaṃhito dhammupasaṃhito.

deseyyā 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade āpatti pācittiyaṃ ;
akkharāya deseti, akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyaṃ.

aññatra viññunā purisaviggahenā 'ti ṭhapetvā viññuṃ
purisaviggahaṃ. viññū nāma purisaviggaho paṭihalo hoti
subhāsitaḍḍbhāsitaṃ duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullaṃ ājānituṃ. || 1 ||

mātugāme mātugāmasaññī uttarichappañcavācāhi dham-
maṃ deseti aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena, āpatti pācitti-
yaṃ. mātugāme vematiko . . . purisaviggahena, āpatti
pācittiyaṃ. mātugāme amātugāmasaññī . . . purisavigga-
hena, āpatti pācittiyaṃ. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakassa

vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggahitthiyâ vâ uttarichappañcavâcâhi dh. d. a. v. purisaviggahena, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâ-tugâme mâ-tugâmasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâ-tugâme ve-matiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâ-tugâme amâ-tugâmasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti viññunâ purisaviggahena, chappañcavâcâhi dhammaṃ deseti, ûnakachappañcavâcâhi dhammaṃ deseti, uṭṭahitvâ puna nisîditvâ deseti, mâ-tugâmo uṭṭahitvâ puna nisîdati tasmim̐ deseti, aññassa mâ-tugâmassa deseti, pañhaṃ pucchati, pañhaṃ puṭṭho katheti, aññass' atthâya bhaṇantaṃ mâ-tugâmo suṇâti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 4 ||

sattamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyaṃ viharati Mahâvane kûṭâgârasâlâyaṃ. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ sandiṭṭhâ sambhattâ bhikkhû Vaggumudâya nadiyâ tîre vassaṃ upagacchimsu. tena kho pana samayena Vajjî dubbhikkhâ hoti dvihitikâ setaṭṭhikâ salâkâvuttâ na sukarâ uñchena paggahena yâpetuṃ. atha kho tesam̐ bhikkhûnaṃ etad ahoṣi: etarahi kho Vajjî dubbhikkhâ dvihitikâ . . . yâpetuṃ. kena nu kho mayaṃ upâyena samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vaseyyâma na ca piṇḍakena kilameyyâmâ 'ti. ekacce evam âhaṃsu: handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhema, evan te ambhâkaṃ dātuṃ maññissanti, evam̐ mayaṃ samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vasissâma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissâmâ 'ti. ekacce evam âhaṃsu: alaṃ âvuso kiṃ gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhitena, handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ dūteyyaṃ harâma, evan te ambhâkaṃ dātuṃ maññissanti, evam̐ mayaṃ samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vasissâma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissâmâ 'ti. ekacce evam âhaṃsu: alaṃ âvuso kiṃ gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhitena, kiṃ gihînaṃ dūteyyaṃ haṭṭena, handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussa-dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsissâma asuko bhikkhu paṭhâmassa

jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu dutiyassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu tatiyassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu catutthassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu sotāpanno, asuko bhikkhu sakadāgāmī, asuko bhikkhu anāgāmī, asuko bhikkhu arahā, asuko bhikkhu tevijjo, asuko bhikkhu chaḷabhiñño 'ti. evan te amhākaṃ dātum maññissanti, evaṃ mayaṃ samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasissāma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissāma 'ti. eso yeva kho āvuso seyyo yo amhākaṃ gihīnaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇo bhāsito 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū gihīnaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsiṃsu : asuko bhikkhu paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhī — pa — asuko bhikkhu chaḷabhiñño 'ti. atha kho te manussā lābhā vata no suladdhaṃ vata no yesaṃ no evarūpā bhikkhū vassaṃ upagatā, na vata no ito pubbe evarūpā bhikkhū vassaṃ upagatā yatha yime bhikkhū sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā 'ti, te na tādīsāni bhojanāni attanā bhuñjanti mātāpitūnaṃ denti putta-dārassa denti dāsakammakaraporisassa denti mittāmaccānaṃ denti nātisālohitānaṃ denti yādisāni bhikkhūnaṃ denti, na tādīsāni khādaniyāni sāyaniyāni pānāni attanā pivanti mātāpitūnaṃ denti puttadārassa denti dāsakammakaraporisassa denti mittāmaccānaṃ denti nātisālohitānaṃ denti yādisāni bhikkhūnaṃ denti. atha kho te bhikkhū vaṇṇavanto ahesuṃ pīnindriyā pasannamukhavaṇṇā vipprasanna-chavivaṇṇā. || 1 ||

āciṇṇaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vassaṃ vutthānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bhagavantāṃ dassanāya upasaṃkamitum. atha kho te bhikkhū vassaṃ vutthā temāsaccayena senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena Vesālī ten' upasaṃkamaṃsu. anupubbena yena Vesālī Mahāvanaṃ kūtāgārasālā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamaṃsu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. tena kho pana samayena disāsu vassaṃ vutthā bhikkhū kisā honti lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍu-ppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthataḡattā, Vaggumudātīriyā pana bhikkhū vaṇṇavanto honti pīnindriyā pasannamukhavaṇṇā vipprasannachavivaṇṇā. āciṇṇaṃ kho pan' etaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammoditum. atha kho bhagavā Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū etad

avoca: kacci bhikkhave khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasittha na ca piṇḍakena kilamitthā 'ti. khamanīyaṃ bhagavā, yāpanīyaṃ bhagavā, samaggā ca mayaṃ bhante sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasimhā na ca piṇḍakena kilamimhā 'ti. jānantāpi tathāgatā pucchanti, jānantāpi na pucchanti, kālaṃ viditvā pucchanti, kālaṃ viditvā na pucchanti, atthasañhitā tathāgatā pucchanti no anatthasañhitā, anatthasañhite setughāto tathāgatānaṃ. dvīh' ākārehi buddhā bhagavanto bhikkhū paṭipucchanti dhammaṃ vā desessāma sāvakaṇaṃ vā sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāma 'ti. atha kho bhagavā Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū etad avoca: yathākathaṃ pana tumhe bhikkhave samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasittha na ca piṇḍakena kilamitthā 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. kacci pana vo bhikkhave bhūtaṃ ti. bhūtaṃ bhagavā 'ti. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe bhikkhave udarassa kāraṇā gihīnaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsissatha. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannassa uttarimanussa-dhammaṃ āroceyya, bhūtasmiṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca ṭhapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

uttarimanussadhammo nāma jhānaṃ vimokkho samādhi samāpatti ñāpadassanaṃ maggabhāvanā phalasacchikiriyā kilesapahānaṃ vinīvaranāta cīttassa suññāgāre abhirati.

jhānaṃ ti paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

vimokkho 'ti suññato vimokkho animitto vimokkho appaṇihito vimokkho.

samādhīti suññato samādhi animitto samādhi appaṇihito samādhi.

samāpattīti suññatā samāpatti animittā samāpatti appaṇihitā samāpatti.

ñāṇadassanan ti tisso vijjā.

maggabhāvanā 'ti cattāro satipatṭhānā cattāro sammappa-dhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañe' indriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo.

phalasacchikiriya 'ti sotāpattiphalassa sacchikiriya sakad-āgāmiphalassa sacchikiriya anāgāmiphalassa sacchikiriya arahattaphalassa sacchikiriya.

kilesapahānan ti rāgassa pahānaṃ dosassa pahānaṃ mohassa pahānaṃ.

vinīvaraṇatā cittassā 'ti rāgā cittaṃ vinīvaraṇatā dosā cittaṃ vinīvaraṇatā mohā cittaṃ vinīvaraṇatā.

suññāgāre abhiratīti paṭhamena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati dutiyena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati tatiyena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati catutthena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati. ||1||

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpajjin ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpajjāmiti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpanno 'ti . . . paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhitī . . . paṭhamassa jhānassa vasi 'mhitī . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyam jhānaṃ, tatiyam jhānaṃ, catuttham jhānaṃ samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, catutthassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, catuttham jhānaṃ sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññataṃ vimokkham, animittaṃ vimokkham, appaṇihitaṃ vimokkham, suññataṃ samādhiṃ, animittaṃ samādhiṃ, appaṇihitaṃ samādhiṃ samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, appaṇihitassa samādhissa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, appaṇihito samādhi sacchikato mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññataṃ samāpattim, animittaṃ samāpattim, appaṇihitaṃ samāpattim samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, appaṇihitāya samāpattiyā lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, appaṇihitā samāpatti sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa tisso vijjā samāpajjim . . . tissannaṃ vijjānaṃ lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa — la —. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa cattā-

ro satipatthâne, cattâro sammappadhâne, cattâro iddhipâde samâpajjim . . . catunnam iddhipâdânam lâbhi 'mhi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa pañc' indriyâni, pañca balâni samâpajjim . . . pañcannam balânam lâbhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, pañca balâni sacchikatâ mayâ 'ti bhañantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa satta bojjhañge samâpajjim . . . sattannam bojjhañgânam lâbhi 'mhi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa ariyam atthañgikam maggam samâpajjim . . . ariyassa atthañgikassa maggassa lâbhi 'mhi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa sotâpattiphalam, sakadâgâmi phalam, anâgâmi phalam, arahattam samâpajjim . . . arahattassa lâbhi 'mhi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa râgo me catto, doso me catto, moho me catto vanto mutto pahîno pañinissattho ukkheṭito samukkheṭito 'ti bhañantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa râgâ me cittaṃ vinîvaranam, dosâ . . . mohâ me cittaṃ vinîvaranam ti bhañantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa suññâgâre paṭhamam jhânam, dutiyam jhânam, tatiyam jhânam, catuttham jhânam samâpajjim . . . suññâgâre catutthassa jhânassa lâbhi 'mhi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||2||

âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam ca jhânam dutiyañ ca jhânam samâpajjim . . . sacchikatam mayâ 'ti bhañantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam ca jhânam tatiyañ ca jhânam . . . paṭhamam ca jhânam catutthañ ca jhânam . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam ca jhânam suññatañ ca vimokkham, aninittañ ca vimokkham, appaṇihitañ ca vimokkham, suññatañ ca samâdhiṃ, animittañ ca samâdhiṃ, appaṇihitañ ca samâdhiṃ samâpajjim . . . sacchikato mayâ 'ti bhañantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam ca jhânam suññatañ ca samâpattiṃ, animittañ ca samâpattiṃ, appaṇihitañ ca samâpattiṃ samâpajjim . . . sacchikatâ mayâ 'ti bhañantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam ca jhânam tisso ca vijjâ samâpajjim . . . sacchikatâ mayâ 'ti bhañantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa paṭha-

mañ ca jhānaṃ cattāro ca satipatṭhāne, cattāro ca sammappa-
dhāne, cattāro ca iddhipāde samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikatā
mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anu-
pasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ pañca ca indriyāni,
pañca ca balāni samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bha-
ṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa
paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ satta ca bojjhaṅge, ariyañ ca aṭṭhaṅgi-
kaṃ maggaṃ, sotāpattiphalañ ca, sakadāgāmiaphalañ ca,
anāgāmiaphalañ ca, arahattañ ca samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchika-
taṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti
anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ samā-
pajjāmi samāpanno — pa — rāgo ca me catto, doso ca me
catto, moho ca me catto . . . samukkkhetto 'ti bhaṇantassa
āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭha-
mañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ samāpajjāmi — pa — sacchika-
taṃ mayā rāgā ca me . . . dosā ca me . . . mohā ca me
cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ tatiyañ
ca jhānaṃ, dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ catutthañ ca jhānaṃ samā-
pajjīṃ . . . mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa
āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyañ
ca jhānaṃ paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikataṃ
mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. . . .

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīva-
raṇaṃ paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ, dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ, tatiyañ ca
jhānaṃ, catutthañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikataṃ
mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa — gha —. āroceyyā
'ti anupasampannassa mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ dosā
ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ
dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ tatiyañ ca jhānaṃ catutthañ ca jhānaṃ
suññatañ ca vimokkhaṃ animittañ ca vimokkhaṃ appaṇi-
hitañ ca vimokkhaṃ suññatañ ca samādhim animittañ ca
samādhim appaṇihitañ ca samādhim suññatañ ca samā-
pattim animittañ ca samāpattim appaṇihitañ ca samāpattim
tisso ca vijjā cattāro ca satipatṭhāne cattāro ca sammappa-
dhāne cattāro ca iddhipāde pañca ca indriyāni pañca ca
balāni satta ca bojjhaṅge ariyañ ca aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ

sotâpattiphalañ ca sakadâgâmphalañ ca anâgâmphalañ ca arahattañ ca samâpajjî samâpajjâmi samâpanno râgo ca me catto doso ca me catto moho ca me catto vanto mutto pahîno patinissattho ukkhetto samukkhetto râgâ ca . . . dosâ ca . . . mohâ ca me cittaṃ vinîvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 3 ||

âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhânam samâpajjî ti vattukâmo dutiyam jhânam samâpajjî ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijânantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa, na paṭivijânantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhânam samâpajjî ti vattukâmo tatiyam jhânam . . . catuttham jhânam . . . suññatam vimokkham . . . mohâ me cittaṃ vinîvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijânantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa, na paṭivijânantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa dutiyam jhânam samâpajjî ti vattukâmo — gha — mohâ me cittaṃ vinîvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa . . . paṭhamam jhânam samâpajjî ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijânantassa . . . dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa mohâ me cittaṃ vinîvaraṇaṃ ti vattukâmo paṭhamam jhânam samâpajjî ti bhaṇantassa . . . dosâ me cittaṃ vinîvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijânantassa . . . dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhânam dutiyañ ca jhânam tatiyañ ca jhânam catutthañ ca jhânam — gha — dosâ ca me cittaṃ vinîvaraṇaṃ ti vattukâmo mohâ me cittaṃ vinîvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijânantassa . . . dukkaṭassa. — gha —. anupasampannassa dutiyañ ca jhânam tatiyañ ca jhânam . . . mohâ ca me cittaṃ vinîvaraṇaṃ ti vattukâmo paṭhamam jhânam samâpajjî ti bhaṇantassa . . . dukkaṭassa. || 4 ||

anupasampannassa yo te vihâre vasi so bhikkhu paṭhamam jhânam samâpajjî, samâpajjati, samâpanno, so bhikkhu paṭhamassa jhânassa lâbhî, vasi, tena bhikkhunâ paṭhamam jhânam sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa yo te vihâre vasi so bhikkhu dutiyam jhânam, tatiyam jhânam, catuttham jhânam, suññatam vimokkham . . . arahattam samâpajjî, samâpajjati, samâpanno — la — tassa bhikkhuno râgo catto — pa — doso catto — pa —

moho catto vanto . . . samukkhēṭito, tassa bhikkhuno râgâ . . . dosâ . . . mohâ cittaṃ vinīvarāṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa yo te vihâre vasi so bhikkhu suññâgâre paṭhamam jhānam, dutiyam jhānam, tatiyam jhānam, catuttham jhānam samâpajji, samâpajjati, samâpanno, so bhikkhu suññâgâre catutthassa jhānassa lâbhî, vasî, tena bhikkhunâ suññâgâre catuttham jhānam sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa yo te vihāram paribhuñji, yo te cīvaram paribhuñji, yo te piṇḍapâtaṃ paribhuñji, yo te senâsanam paribhuñji, yo te gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāram paribhuñji . . . yena te vihâro paribhutto, yena te cīvaram paribhuttaṃ, yena te piṇḍapâto paribhutto, yena te senâsanam paribhuttaṃ, yena te gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhâro paribhutto . . . yam tvaṃ âgamma vihāram adâsi, cīvaram adâsi, piṇḍapâtaṃ adâsi, senâsanam adâsi, gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāram adâsi, so bhikkhu suññâgâre catuttham jhānam samâpajji . . . tena bhikkhunâ suññâgâre catuttham jhānam sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||5||

anâpatti upasampannassa bhûtaṃ âroceti, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 6 || 2 ||

aṭṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto chabbaggiyehî bhikkhûhi saddhim bhaṇḍanakato hoti. so sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiâpattim âpajjitvâ saṃgham tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam yâci. tassa saṃgho tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam adâsi. tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyam aññatarassa pûgassa saṃghabbhattam hoti. so parivasanto bhattagge âsanapariyante nisîdi. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû te upâsake etad avocum : eso âvuso âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto tumhâkaṃ sambhâvito kulûpako yen' eva hatthena saddhâdeyyam bhuñjati ten' eva hatthena upakkamitvâ asucim mocesi, so sañcetanikaṃ

sukkavisatthiâpattim âpajjitvâ samgham tassâ âpattiya parivâsam yâci, tassa samgho tassâ âpattiya parivâsam adâsi, so parivasanto âsanapariyante nisinno 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaû hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhussa duţhullam âpattim anupasampannassa âroccantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhussa duţhullam âpattim anupasampannassa ârocethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaû hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ bhikkhussa . . . âroccasatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaû ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa duţhullam âpattim anupasampannassa âroceyya aûñatra bhikkhusammutiyâ, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aûñassa bhikkhussa.

duţhullâ nâma âpatti cattâri ca pârajikâni terasa ca samghâdisesâ.

anupasampanno nâma bhikkhuû ca bhikkhuniû ca ðhapetvâ avaseso anupasampanno nâma.

âroceyyâ 'ti âroceyya itthiyâ vâ purisassa vâ gahatthassa vâ pabbajitassa vâ.

aûñatra bhikkhusammutiyâ 'ti ðhapetvâ bhikkhusammutim.

atthi bhikkhusammuti âpattipariyantâ na kulapariyantâ, atthi bhikkhusammuti kulapariyantâ na âpattipariyantâ, atthi bhikkhusammuti âpattipariyantâ ca kulapariyantâ ca, atthi bhikkhusammuti n' eva âpattipariyantâ na kulapariyantâ. âpattipariyantâ nâma âpattiyo pariggahitâyo honti ettakâhi âpattihi ârocetabbo 'ti. kulapariyantâ nâma kulâni pariggahitâni honti ettakesu kulesu ârocetabbo 'ti. âpattipariyantâ ca kulapariyantâ ca nâma âpattiyo ca pariggahitâyo honti kulâni ca pariggahitâni honti ettakâhi âpattihi ettakesu kulesu ârocetabbo 'ti. n' eva âpattipariyantâ na kulapariyantâ nâma âpattiyo ca apariggahitâyo honti kulâni ca apariggahitâni honti. âpattipariyante yâ âpattiyo pariggahitâyo honti tâ âpattiyo ðhapetvâ aûñâhi âpattihi âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. kulapariyante yâni kulâni pariggahitâni

honti tâni kulâni ðhapetvâ aññesu kulesu âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. âpattipariyante ca kulapariyante ca yâ âpattiyo pariggahitâyo honti tâ âpattiyo ðhapetvâ yâni kulâni pariggahitâni honti tâni kulâni ðhapetvâ aññâhi âpattihi aññesu kulesu âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. n' eva âpattipariyante na kulapariyante anâpatti. || 1 ||

duţţhullâya âpattiyâ duţţhullâpattisaññi anupasampannassa âroceti aññatra bhikkhusammutiyâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. duţţhullâya âpattiyâ vematiko an. âr. aññ. bh., âpatti pâcittiyassa. duţţhullâya âpattiyâ aduţţhullâpattisaññi an. âr. aññ. bh., âpatti pâcittiyassa. aduţţhullam âpattim âroceti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa duţţhullam vâ aduţţhullam vâ ajjhâcâram âroceti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţţhullâya âpattiyâ duţţhullâpattisaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţţhullâya âpattiyâ vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţţhullâya âpattiyâ aduţţhullâpattisaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti vatthum âroceti no âpattim, âpattim âroceti no vatthum, bhikkhusammutiyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamam.

P Â C I T T I Y A, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Âlavīyaṃ viharati Aggâlave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Âlavikâ bhikkhû navakammam karontâ pathaviṃ khaṇanti pi khaṇâpenti pi. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ pathaviṃ khaṇissanti pi khaṇâpessanti pi. ekindriyaṃ samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ jîvaṃ viheṭhenti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam ujjhâyantânam khîyantânam vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma Âlavikâ bhikkhû pathaviṃ khaṇissanti pi khaṇâpessanti pîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pathaviṃ khaṇatha pi khaṇâpetha pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ pathaviṃ khaṇissatha pi khaṇâpessatha pi. jîvasaññino hi mogha-

purisâ manussâ pathaviyâ. n' etam moghapurisâ appa-
sannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu pathaviṃ khaṇeyya vâ khaṇâpeyya
vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

pathavi nâma, dve pathaviyo, jâtâ ca pathavi ajâtâ ca
pathavi. jâtâ nâma pathavi suddhapamsu suddhamattikâ
appapâsânâ appasakkharâ appakaṭhalâ appamarumbâ appa-
vâlikâ yebhuyyena pamsu yebhuyyena mattikâ ; adaddhâpi
vuccati jâtâ pathavi ; yo pi pamsupuṇṇo vâ mattikâpuṇṇo vâ
atirekacâtumâsam ovaṭṭho ayam pi vuccati jâtâ pathavi.
ajâtâ nâma pathavi suddhapâsânâ suddhasakkharâ suddha-
kaṭhalâ suddhamarumbâ suddhavâlikâ appapamsu appamatti-
kâ yebhuyyena pâsânâ yebhuyyena sakkharâ yebhuyyena
kaṭhalâ yebhuyyena marumbâ yebhuyyena vâlikâ ; daddhâpi
vuccati ajâtâ pathavi, yo pi pamsupuṇṇo vâ mattikâpuṇṇo vâ
omakacâtumâsam ovaṭṭho ayam pi vuccati ajâtâ pathavi.

khaṇeyyâ 'ti sayam khaṇati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. khaṇâ-
peyyâ 'ti aññam âṇâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sakim âṇatto
bahukam pi khaṇati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

pathaviyâ pathaviṣaṇṇi khaṇati vâ khaṇâpeti vâ bhindati
vâ bhedâpeti vâ dahati vâ dahâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa.
pathaviyâ vematiko khaṇati vâ . . . dahâpeti vâ, âpatti
dukkatassa. pathaviyâ apathaviṣaṇṇi khaṇati vâ . . . dahâ-
peti vâ, anâpatti. apathaviyâ pathaviṣaṇṇi, âpatti dukka-
tassa. apathaviyâ vematiko, âpatti dukkatassa. apathaviyâ
apathaviṣaṇṇi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti imaṃ jâna imañ dehi imaṃ âhara iminâ attho
imaṃ kappiyam karohîti bhaṇati, asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajâ-
nantassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 2||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddânam :

musâ, omasa-pesuṇṇam, pada-seyyâya ve duve,
aṇṇatra viṇṇunâ, bhûtâ, dutṭhullâpatti, khaṇanâ 'ti.
paṭhamo vaggo.

PÂCITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Âlavīyaṃ viharati Aggâlave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Âlavikâ bhikkhû navakammaṃ karontâ rukkhāṃ chindanti pi chedâpenti pi, aññataro pi Âlaviko bhikkhu rukkhāṃ chindati, tasmīṃ rukkhe addivatthâ devatâ taṃ bhikkhū etad avoca : mâ bhante attano bhavanāṃ kattukāmo mayhaṃ bhavanāṃ chindīti. so bhikkhu anādiyānto chindī yeva tassâ ca devatāya dârakassa bāhū ākoṭesi. atha kho tassâ devatāya etad ahosi : yaṃ nūnāhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhū idh' eva jīvītā voropeyyāṃ ti. atha kho tassâ devatāya etad ahosi : na kho me taṃ patirūpaṃ yāhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhū idh' eva jīvītā voropeyyāṃ. yaṃ nūnāhaṃ bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocceyyāṃ ti. atha kho sâ devatâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkamī, upasaṃkamitvâ bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. sādhu sādhu devate, sādhu kho tvāṃ devate taṃ bhikkhū jīvītā na voropesi. sac' ajja tvāṃ devate taṃ bhikkhū jīvītā voropeyyāsi, bahuṃ ca tvāṃ devate apuññaṃ pasaveyyāsi. gaccha tvāṃ devate, amukasmaṃ okāse rukkho vivitto, tasmīṃ upagacchâ 'ti. manussâ ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samāṇā Sakya-puttiyâ rukkhāṃ chindissanti pi chedāpessanti pi. ekindriyaṃ samāṇā Sakyaputtiyâ jīvaṃ viheṭhenti. assosū kho bhikkhû tesāṃ manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khīyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma Âlavikâ bhikkhû rukkhāṃ chindissanti pi chedāpessanti pīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave rukkhāṃ chindatha pi chedāpetha pīti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vīgarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurīsâ rukkhāṃ chindissathāpi chedāpessathāpi. jīva-saññino hi moghapurīsâ manussâ rukkhasmīṃ. n' etaṃ moghapurīsâ appasannānaṃ vâ pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

bhūtagāmapātabyatāya pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

bhūtagāmo nāma, pañca bījāṭāni, mūlabijaṃ khandha-bijaṃ phalubijaṃ aggabijaṃ bijabijaṃ c' eva pañcamāṃ.

mûlabijam nâma haliddi sîngiveram vacam vacattham ativisam kaṭukaroḥiṇi usîram bhaddamuttakam yâni vâ pan' aṇṇâni pi atthi mûle jâyanti mûle sañjâyanti, etaṃ mûlabijam nâma. khandhabijam nâma assattho nigrodho pilakkho udumbaro kacchako kapiṭhano yâni vâ pana aṇṇâni pi atthi khandhe jâyanti khandhe sañjâyanti, etaṃ khandhabijam nâma. phalubijam nâma ucchu velu naḷo yâni vâ pan' aṇṇâni pi atthi pabbe jâyanti pabbe sañjâyanti, etaṃ phalubijam nâma. aggabijam nâma ajjukam phaññijakam hiriveram yâni vâ pan' aṇṇâni pi atthi agge jâyanti agge sañjâyanti, etaṃ aggabijam nâma. bijabijam nâma pubbaṇṇam aparannam yâni vâ pan' aṇṇâni pi atthi bîje jâyanti bîje sañjâyanti, etaṃ bijabijam nâma. || 1 ||

bîje bijasaṇṇi chindati vâ chedâpeti vâ bhindati vâ bhedâpeti vâ pacati vâ pacâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bîje vemaṭiko chindati vâ . . . pacâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. bîje abijasaṇṇi chindati vâ . . . pacâpeti vâ, anâpatti. abîje bijasaṇṇi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. abîje vemaṭiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. abîje abijasaṇṇi, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti imaṃ jâna imaṃ dehi imaṃ âhara iminâ attho imaṃ kappiyaṃ karohîti bhaṇati, asaṇcecca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati Ghositârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Channo anâcâram âcaritvâ saṃghamajjhe âpattiyaṃ anuyuñjyamâno aṇṇen' aṇṇam paṭicarati: ko âpanno kim âpanno kismiṃ âpanno katham âpanno kam bhaṇatha kim bhaṇathâ 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te . . . vipâcenti: kathaṇ hi nâma âyasmâ Channo saṃghamajjhe âpattiyaṃ anuyuñjyamâno aṇṇen' aṇṇam paṭicarissati: ko . . . bhaṇathâ 'ti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Channa saṃghamajjhe âpattiyaṃ anuyuñjyamâno aṇṇen' aṇṇam paṭicarasi: ko . . . bhaṇathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṇ hi nâma tvam moghapurisa saṃghamajjhe . . . bhaṇathâ 'ti.

n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ ropetu. evañ ca pana bhikkhave ropetabbaṃ. byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ Channo bhikkhu saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuñjiyamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ ropeyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ Channo . . . paṭicarati. saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ ropeti. yassāyasmato khamati Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakassa ropanā so tuṇh' assa, yassa na kkhhamati so bhāseyya. ropitaṃ saṃghena Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ. khamati . . . dhārayāmīti.

atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

aññavādaṃke pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuñjiyamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicaranto āpattiṃ āpajjissāmīti tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ viheseti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Channo saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuñjiyamāno tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ vihesessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Channa saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuñjiyamāno tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ vihesesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa saṃghamajjhe . . . vihesessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno vihesakaṃ ropetu. evañ ca pana . . . (as above, ch. 1; instead of aññavādakaṃ read vihesakaṃ; instead of aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati read tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ viheseti) . . . imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

aññavādaṃke vihesake pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

aññavâdako nâma saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vâ âpattiya vâ anuyuñjijyamâno taṃ na kathetukâmo taṃ na ugghâtetukâmo aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati : ko âpanno kiṃ âpanno kismiṃ âpanno kathaṃ âpanno kaṃ bhaṇatha kiṃ bhaṇathâ 'ti, eso aññavâdako nâma.

vihesako nâma saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vâ âpattiya vâ anuyuñjijyamâno taṃ na kathetukâmo taṃ na ugghâtetukâmo tuṇhibhûto saṃghaṃ viheseti, eso vihesako nâma.

aropite aññavâdake saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vâ âpattiya vâ anuyuñjijyamâno taṃ na kathetukâmo taṃ na ugghâtetukâmo aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati : ko . . . bhaṇathâ 'ti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aropite vihesake saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ . . . na ugghâtetukâmo tuṇhibhûto saṃghaṃ viheseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ropite aññavâdake . . . bhaṇathâ 'ti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ropite vihesake . . . viheseti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi aññavâdake vihesake âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko aññ. vih. âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi aññ. vih. âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti ajânanto pucchati, gilâno na katheti, saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vâ kalaho vâ viggaho vâ vivâdo vâ bhavissatîti na katheti, saṃghabhedo vâ saṃgharâji vâ bhavissatîti na katheti, adhammena vâ vaggena vâ na kammârahassa vâ kammaṃ karissatîti na katheti, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Dabbo Mallaputto saṃghassa senâsanā ca paññāpeti bhattāni ca uddisati. tena kho pana samayena Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū navakā e' eva honti appapuññā

ca, yāni saṃghassa lāmakāni senāsanāni tāni tesaṃ pāpuṇanti lāmakāni ca bhattāni. te āyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpeti: ebandāya Dabbo Mallaputto senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti chandāya ca bhattāni uddisatīti. ye te bhikkhū appicebā te . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma Mettiya-bhummajakā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bbi-kkhave Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katthaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpessatba. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bbi-kkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

ujjhāpanake pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bbagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañ-
ñattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū bhagavatā ujjhāpanakaṃ paṭikkhittan ti ettāvata bhikkhū sossantīti bhikkhūnaṃ sāmanta āyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Malla-puttaṃ khīyanti: chandāya Dabbo Mallaputto senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti ebandāya ca bhattāni uddisatīti. ye te . . . (*as ch. 1; instead of bhikkhū ujjhāpessatha etc. read khīyissatha*) . . . imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

ujjhāpanake khīyanake pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

ujjhāpanakaṃ nāma, upasampannaṃ saṃghena sammatāṃ senāsanapaññāpakāṃ vā bhattuddesakāṃ vā yāgubhājakaṃ vā phalabhājakaṃ vā kbajjabhājakaṃ vā appamattakavissajja-kaṃ vā avaṇṇaṃ kattukāmo ayasaṃ kattukāmo maṅkuṇṇaṃ kattukāmo upasampannaṃ ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dbammakammasaṇṇi ujjhāpanake khīya-
nake āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ujjh. kh.
āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme adbammakammasaṇṇi
ujjh. kh. āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannaṃ ujjhāpeti vā
khīyati vā, āpatti dukkatassa. upasampannaṃ saṃghena
asammataṃ senāsanapaññāpakāṃ vā . . . maṅkuṇṇaṃ kattukā-
mo upasampannaṃ vā anupasampannaṃ vā ujjhāpeti vā

khîyati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ saṃghena sammatam vâ asammataṃ vâ senâsanapaññâpakam vâ . . . mañkum kattukâmo upasampannaṃ vâ anupasampannaṃ vâ ujjhâpeti vâ khîyati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti pakatiyâ chandâ dosâ mohâ bhayâ karontaṃ ujjhâpeti vâ khîyati vâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||3||

tatiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû hemantike kâle ajjhokâse senâsanam paññâpetvâ kâyaṃ otâpento kâle ârocite tam pakkamantâ n' eva uddharimsu na uddharâpesuṃ anâpucchâ pakkamimsu. senâsanam ovaṭṭham hoti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhû ajjhokâse senâsanam paññâpetvâ tam pakkamantâ n' eva uddharissanti na uddharâpessanti anâpucchâ pakkamissanti, senâsanam ovaṭṭhan ti. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ârocesuṃ. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû ajjhokâse — la — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghikaṃ mañcam vâ pîṭham vâ bhisim vâ koccham vâ ajjhokâse santharivâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharâpeyya anâpuccham vâ gaccheyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû ajjhokâse vasitvâ kâlass' eva senâsanam atiharanti. addasa kho bhagavâ te bhikkhû kâlass' eva senâsanam atiharante, disvâna etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave aṭṭha mâse avassikasamkete

maṇḍape vā rukkkhamûle vā yattha kâkâ vā kulalâ vā na
ûhananti tattha senâsanam nikkhipitun ti. ||2||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

saṃghikaṃ nâma saṃghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam.

mañco nâma, cattâro mañcâ, masârako bundikâbaddho
kuḷirapâdako âhaccapâdako.

pîṭham nâma, cattâri pîṭhâni, masârakaṃ bundikâbaddham
kuḷirapâdakaṃ âhaccapâdakaṃ.

bhisi nâma pañca bhisiyo unṇabhisi colabhisi vâkabhisi
tiṇabhisi paṇṇabhisi.

kocchaṃ nâma vâkamayaṃ vâ usîramayaṃ vâ muñjama-
yaṃ vâ babbajamayaṃ vâ anto saṃveṭhetvâ baddham hoti.

santharitvâ 'ti sayam santharitvâ. santharâpetvâ 'ti
aññaṃ santharâpetvâ. anupasampannam santharâpeti, tassa
palibodho. upasampannam santharâpeti, santhârakassa
palibodho.

taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyyâ 'ti na sayam uddha-
reyya. na uddharâpeyyâ 'ti na aññaṃ uddharâpeyya.

anâpuccham vâ gaccheyyâ 'ti bhikkhum vâ sâmaṇeraṃ
vâ ârâmikaṃ vâ anâpucchâ majjhimassa purisassa leḍḍupâtaṃ
atikkamantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññi ajjhokâse santharitvâ vâ santha-
râpetvâ vâ taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddha-
râpeyya anâpuccham vâ gaccheyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa.
saṃghike vematiko — la — saṃghike puggalikasaññi ajjho-
kâse . . . gaccheyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. cimilikaṃ vâ
uttarattharaṇam vâ bhummattharaṇam vâ taṭṭikaṃ vâ
cammakhaṇḍam vâ pâdapuñchanim vâ phalakapîṭham vâ
ajjhokâse . . . gaccheyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike
saṃghikasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññi, aññaṃ
puggalike âpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti uddharitvâ gacchati, uddharâpetvâ gacchati,
âpuccham gacchati, otâpento gacchati, kenaci palibuddham
hoti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû saḥâyakâ honti. te vasantâpi ekato 'va vasanti pakkamantâpi ekato 'va pakkamanti. te aññatarasmiṃ saṃghike vihâre seyyam santharitvâ tam pakkamantâ n' eva uddharim̐su na uddharâpesum̐ anâpucchâ pakkamim̐su. senâsanam̐ upacikâhi khâyitam̐ hoti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham̐ hi nâma sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû saṃghike vihâre seyyam santharitvâ tam pakkamantâ n' eva uddharissanti na uddharâpessanti anâpucchâ pakkamissanti, senâsanam̐ upacikâhi khâyitan ti. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ârocesum̐ — la —. saccam̐ kira bhikkhave sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû saṃghike vihâre . . . n' eva uddharim̐su na uddharâpesum̐ anâpucchâ pakkamim̐su . . . khâyitan ti. saccam̐ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathañ hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisaṃ saṃghike vihâre . . . khâyitam̐. n' etam̐ bhikkhave appasannânam̐ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam̐ sikkhâpadam̐ uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghike vihâre seyyam santharitvâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharâpeyya anâpuccham̐ vâ gaccheyya, pâcittiyam̐ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

saṃghiko nâma vihâro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

seyyam̐ nâma bhisi cimilikâ uttarattharaṇam̐ bhummattharaṇam̐ tatṭhikâ cammakhaṇḍo nisīdanam̐ paccattharaṇam̐ tīṇa-santhâro paṇṇasanthâro.

santharitvâ 'ti sayam̐ santharitvâ. santharâpetvâ 'ti aññam̐ santharâpetvâ.

tam̐ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyyâ 'ti na sayam̐ uddhareyya. na uddharâpeyyâ 'ti na aññam̐ uddharâpeyya. anâpuccham̐ vâ gaccheyyâ 'ti bhikkhum̐ vâ sâmaṇeram̐ vâ ârâ-

mikaṃ vâ anâpucchâ parikkhittassa ârâmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkamantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa, aparikkhittassa ârâmassa upacâraṃ atikkamantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññi seyyaṃ santharivâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharâpeyya anâpucchā vâ gaccheyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. saṃghike puggalikasaññi seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. vihârassa upacâre vâ upaṭṭhânasâlâyaṃ vâ maṇḍape vâ rukkhamaule vâ seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. mañcaṃ vâ piṭhaṃ vâ vihâre vâ vihârass' upacâre vâ upaṭṭhânasâlâyaṃ vâ maṇḍape vâ rukkhamaule vâ santharivâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ . . . gaccheyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññi, aññassa puggalike âpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti uddharivâ gacchati, uddharâpetvâ gacchati, âpucchā gacchati, kenaci palibuddhaṃ hoti, sâpekkho ganvâ tattha ṭhito âpucchati, kenaci palibuddho hoti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

pañcamāṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû varaseyyâyo palibuddhanti. therâ bhikkhû vuṭṭhâpentî. atha kho chabbaggiyânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ etad ahoṣi: kena nu kho mayaṃ upâyena idh' eva vassaṃ vaseyyâma 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû there bhikkhû anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappenti yassa sambâdho bhavissati so pakkamissatîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathañ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû there bhikkhû anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappessantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû . . .

ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave there . . . kappethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ there . . . kappessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghike vihâre jānaṃ pubbupagataṃ bhikkhum anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappeyya yassa sambâdho bhavissati so pakkamissatîti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvâ anaññaṃ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti — la —.

saṃghiko nâma vihâro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

jânâti nâma, vuḍḍho 'ti jânâti, gilâno 'ti jânâti, saṃghassa dinno 'ti jânâti.

anupakhajjâ 'ti anupavisitvâ.

seyyaṃ kappeyyâ 'ti mañcassa vâ pîṭhassa vâ pavisantassa vâ nikkhamantassa vâ upacâre seyyaṃ santharati vâ santharâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

etad eva paccayaṃ karitvâ anaññaṃ ti na añño koci paccayo hoti anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappetum. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññi anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko an. s. k., âpatti pâcittiyassa. saṃghike puggalikasaññi an. s. k., âpatti pâcittiyassa. mañcassa vâ pîṭhassa vâ pavisantassa vâ nikkhamantassa vâ upacâraṃ ṭhapetvâ seyyaṃ santharati vâ santharâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. vihârassa upacâre vâ upaṭṭhânasâlâyaṃ vâ maṇḍape vâ rukkhamaññe vâ ajjhokâse vâ seyyaṃ santharati vâ santharâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññi, aññassa puggalike âpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti gilâno pavisati, sîtena vâ uñhena vâ pîḷito pavisati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

chaṭṭham.

PÂCITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû aññataram paccanti-mam mahâvihâram paṭisaṃkharonti idha mayaṃ vassam vasissâmâ 'ti. addasaṃsu kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû vihâram paṭisaṃkharonte, disvâna evam âhaṃsu : ime âvuso sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vihâram paṭisaṃkharonti. handa ne vuṭṭhâpessâmâ 'ti. ekacce evam âhaṃsu : âgamethâvuso yâva paṭisaṃkharonti, paṭisaṃkhate vuṭṭhâpessâmâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû etad avocum : vuṭṭhetâvuso, amhâkam vihâro pâpuṇâtîti. nanu âvuso paṭigace' eva âcikkhitabbam, mayaṃ c' aññam paṭisaṃkhareyyâmâ 'ti. nanu âvuso saṃghiko vihâro 'ti. âmâvuso saṃghiko vihâro 'ti. vuṭṭhetâvuso, amhâkam vihâro pâpuṇâtîti. mahallako âvuso vi-hâro, tumhe pi vasatha mayaṃ pi vasissâmâ 'ti. vuṭṭhetâvuso, amhâkam vihâro pâpuṇâtîti kupitâ anattamanâ givâyaṃ gahetvâ nikkadḍhanti. te nikkadḍhiyamânâ rodanti. bhikkhû evam âhaṃsu : kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ amhe saṃghikâ vihârâ nikkadḍhantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ bhikkhû saṃghikâ vihârâ nikkadḍhissantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitâ . . . nikkadḍhathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ kupitâ . . . nikkadḍhissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum kupito anattamano saṃghikâ vihârâ nikkadḍheyya vâ nikkadḍhâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyanti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhum.

kupito anattamano 'ti anabhiraddho âbatacitto khilajâto.

saṃghiko nâma vihâro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

nikkaḍḍheyyâ 'ti gabbhe gahetvâ pamukhaṃ nikkadḍhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. pamukhe gahetvâ bali nikkadḍhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekena payogena bahuke pi dvâre atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. nikkadḍhâpeyyâ 'ti, aññaṃ ânâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim ânatto bahuke pi dvâre atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññi kupito anattamano nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko kupito . . . nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. saṃghike puggalikasaññi kupito . . . nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. tassa parikkhâraṃ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. vihârassa upacârâ vâ upaṭṭhânasâlâya vâ maṇḍapâ vâ rukkhamûlâ vâ ajjhokâsâ vâ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa parikkhâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ vihârâ vâ vihârassa upacârâ vâ . . . ajjhokâsâ vâ n. vâ n. vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa parikkhâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññi, aññaṃ puggalike âpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti alajjīṃ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, tassa parikkhâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, ummattakaṃ n. vâ n. vâ, tassa parikkhâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, bhaṇḍanakâraṃ kalahakâraṃ vivâdakâraṃ bhassakâraṃ saṃghe adhikarapaṇakâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, tassa parikkhâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, antevâsikaṃ vâ saddhivihârikaṃ vâ na sammâvattantaṃ n. vâ n. vâ, tassa parikkhâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena dve bhikkhū saṃghike vihāre uparivehâsakuṭiyâ eko heṭṭhâ viharati eko upari. uparimo bhikkhu âhaccapâdakaṃ mañcaṃ sahasâ abhinisîdi. mañcapâdo nippaṭitvâ heṭṭhimassa bhikkhuno matthake avatthâsi, so bhikkhu vissaram akâsi. bhikkhū upadhâvitvâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avocaṃ: kissa tvaṃ âvuso vissaram akâsîti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre uparivehâsakuṭiyâ âhaccapâdakaṃ mañcaṃ sahasâ abhinisîdissatîti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ârocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu saṃghike . . . abhinisîdasîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa saṃghike . . . abhinisîdissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre uparivehâsakuṭiyâ âhaccapâdakaṃ mañcaṃ vâ pîṭhaṃ vâ abhinisîdeyya vâ abhinipajjeyya vâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

saṃghiko nâma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

vehâsakuṭi nâma majjhimassa purisassa asîsaghaṭṭâ.

âhaccapâdako nâma mañco aṅge vijjhîtvâ ṭhîto hoti. âhaccapâdakaṃ nâma pîṭhaṃ aṅge vijjhîtvâ ṭhîtaṃ hoti.

abhinisîdeyyâ 'ti, tasmim abhinisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. abhinipajjeyyâ 'ti tasmim abhinipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññî uparivehâsakuṭiyâ âhaccapâdakaṃ mañcaṃ vâ pîṭhaṃ vâ abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko — la — saṃghike puggalikasaññî . . . abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññî, aññassa puggalike âpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti avehâsakuṭiyâ, sîsaghaṭṭâya, heṭṭhâ aparibhogam hoti, padarasañcitaṃ hoti, paṭaṇi dinnâ hoti, tasmim ṭhîto gaṇhâti vâ laggeti vâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

aṭṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati Ghositârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmato Channassa upatthâko mahâmatto âyasmato Channassa vihâram kârâpeti. atha kho âyasmâ Channo katapariyositam vihâram punappunam châdâpeti punappunam limpâpeti. atibhârîto vihâro paripati. atha kho âyasmâ Channo tiṇaṇ ca kaṭṭhaṇ ca saṃkaḍḍhanto aññatarassa brâhmaṇassa yavakhetam dûsesi. atha kho so brâhmaṇo ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti : kathaṇ hi nâma bhaddantâ amhâkam yavakhetam dûsessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa brâhmaṇassa ujjhâyantassa khîyantassa vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te . . . vipâcenti : kathaṇ hi nâma âyasmâ Channo katapariyositam vihâram punappunam châdâpessati punappunam limpâpessati, atibhârîto vihâro paripatîti. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tvam Channa katapariyositam . . . paripatîti. saccam bhagavâ. viga-rahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṇ hi nâma tvam moghapurisa katapariyositam . . . paripati. n' etaṇ moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

mahallakam pana bhikkhunâ vihâram kârayamânena yâva dvârakosâ aggalaṭṭhapanâya âlokasandhiparikammâya dvitticchedanassa pariyâyam appaharite ṭhiteṇa adhiṭṭhâtabbam. tato ce uttari appaharite pi ṭhito adhiṭṭha-heyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

mahallako nâma vihâro sassâmiko vuccati.

vihâro nâma ullitto vâ hoti avalitto vâ ullittâvalitto vâ.

kârayamânena 'ti karonto vâ kârâpento vâ.

yâva dvârakosâ 'ti piṭṭhasamghâṭassa samantâ hatthapâsâ.

aggalaṭṭhapanâyâ 'ti dvâraṭṭhapanâyâ.

âlokasandhiparikammâyâ 'ti vâtapânaparikammâya setavaṇṇam kâlavaṇṇam gerukaparikkammam mâlâkammam latâkammam makaradantakam pañcapaṭṭhikam.

dvitticchedanassa pariyāyam appaharite t̥hiteṇa adhiṭṭhātabban ti, haritaṃ nāma pubbaṇṇaṃ aparāṇṇaṃ. sace harite t̥hito adhiṭṭhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. maggena chādentassa dve magge adhiṭṭhahitvā tatiyaṃ maggaṃ ānāpetvā pakkamitabbam. pariyāyena chādentassa dve pariyāye adhiṭṭhahitvā tatiyaṃ pariyāyam ānāpetvā pakkamitabbam.

tato ce uttari appaharite pi t̥hito adhiṭṭhaheyyā 'ti, iṭṭhakāya chādentassa iṭṭhakiṭṭhakāya āpatti pācittiyassa. silāya chādentassa silāya silāya āpatti pācittiyassa. sudhāya chādentassa piṇḍe piṇḍe āpatti pācittiyassa. tiṇena chādentassa karaḷe karaḷe āpatti pācittiyassa. paṇṇena chādentassa paṇṇe paṇṇe āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

atirekadvittipariyāye atirekasaññī adhiṭṭhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekadvittipariyāye vematiko adh., āpatti pācittiyassa. atir. ūnakasaññī adh., āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakadvittipariyāye atirekasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakadv. vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakadv. ūnakasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti dvittipariyāye, ūnakadvittipariyāye, leṇe, guhāya, tiṇakuṭikāya, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, vāsāgāraṃ t̥hapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Aggālave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Āḷavikā bhikkhū navakammaṃ karontā jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ udakaṃ tiṇaṃ pi mattikaṃ pi siṅcanti pi siṅcāpenti pi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma Āḷavikā bhikkhū jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpessanti pīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpetha pīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpessatha pi.

n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa —
evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânam sappânakam udakam tiṇam vâ
mattikam vâ siñceyya vâ siñcâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa âroceti.

siñceyyâ 'ti sayam siñcati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. siñcâpeyyâ
'ti aññam ânâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sakiṃ âṇatto bahu-
kam pi siñcati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

sappânake sappânakasaññi tiṇam vâ mattikam vâ siñcati
vâ siñcâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sappânake vematiko
. . . siñcâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sappânake appâna-
kasaññi . . . siñcâpeti vâ, anâpatti. appânake sappânaka-
saññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. appânake vematiko, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. appânake appânakasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, ummattakassa,
âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamam.

tass' uddânam :

bhûtam, aññâya, ujjhâyam, pakkamantena te duve,
pubbe, nikkadḍhan'âhacca dvâra-sappânakena câ 'ti.

bhûtagâmaṃ duttiyo.

PÂCITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena therâ bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ovaḍantâ lâbhino
honti cîvarapiṇḍapâteseûsanagilânappaccayabhesajjaparikkhâ-
rânam. atha kho chabbaggiyânam bhikkhûnam etad
ahosi : etarahi kho âvuso therâ bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ova-
dantâ lâbhino honti cîvara-parikkhârânam. handâvuso
mayam pi bhikkhuniyo ovaḍamâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ
bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvâ etad avocum : amhe

pi bhaginiyo upasaṃkamatha, mayam pi ovaḍissāma 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkamimṣu, upasaṃkamitvā chabbaggiye bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṣu. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā divasaṃ tiracchānakathāya vītināmetvā uyyojesun gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimṣu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atthamṣu. ekamantaṃ tthitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavā etad avoca : kacci bhikkhuniyo ovādo iddho ahoṣīti. kuto bhante ovādo iddho bhavissati, ayyā chabbaggiyā parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojesun ti. atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahamsesi. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā . . . sampahamsitā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimṣu. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā chabbaggiye bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurīsā bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurīsā appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — vīgarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhunovāḍakaṃ sammannitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo. paṭhamaṃ bhikkhu yācitabbo, yācitvā byattena bhikkhunaṃ paṭibalena saṃgho nāpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhunovāḍakaṃ sammanveyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhunovāḍakaṃ sammannati. yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno bhikkhunovāḍakassa sammuti . . . bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadāmi — la — tatiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadāmi : suṇātu me . . . bhāseyya. sammato saṃghena itthannāmo bhikkhu bhikkhunovāḍako. khamati . . . dhārayāmi.

atha kho bhagavā chabbaggiye bhikkhū anekapariyāyena

vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu asammato bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya,
pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañ-
ñattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū sammata bhikkhu-
niyo ovadantā tath' eva lābhino honti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenā-
sanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. atha kho chabba-
ggyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahosi : etarahi kho āvuso therā
bhikkhū sammata bhikkhuniyo ovadantā tath' eva lābhino
honti cīvara^oparikkhārānaṃ. handāvuso mayam pi nissī-
maṃ gantvā aññamaññaṃ bhikkhunovādakaṃ sammannitvā
bhikkhuniyo ovadāma 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
nissīmaṃ gantvā aññ. bh. samm. bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā
etad avocaṃ : mayam pi bhaginiyo sammata, amhe pi upa-
saṃkamatha, mayam pi ovadissāma 'ti. atha kho tā bhi-
kkhuniyo . . . (etc. as above, ch. 1) . . . vigarahitvā
dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhi-
kkhave aṭṭhah' aṅgehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhu-
novādakaṃ sammannitum : sīlavā hoti pātimokkhasaṃva-
rasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu vajjesu
bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, bahussuto
hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhe
kalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalapari-
puṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūp'
assa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā ma-
nasānupekkhitā ditṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, ubhayāni kho pan'
assa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni
suppavattīni suviniechitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, kalyāṇa-
vāco hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo, yebhuyyena bhikkhunīnaṃ
piyo hoti manāpo, paṭibalo hoti bhikkhuniyo ovaditum, na
kho pan' etaṃ bhagavantaṃ uddissa pabbajitāya kāsāya-
vatthavasaṇāya garudhammaṃ ajjhāpannapubbo hoti, visati-
vasso vā hoti atirekavīsativasso vā. anujānāmi bhikkhave
imehi aṭṭhah' aṅgehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhuo-
vādakaṃ sammannitum ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

asammato nāma ñatticatutthena kammena asammato.

bhikkhuniyo nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

ovadeyyā 'ti aṭṭhahi garudhammehi ovadati, âpatti pâcitti-yassa. aññena dhammena ovadati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ekato upasampannam ovadati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

tena sammatenā bhikkhunā pariveṇam sammajjitvā pâniyam paribhojaniyam upaṭṭhâpetvā âsanam paññâpetvā dutiyam gahetvā nisîditabbam. bhikkhunîhi tattha gantvā tam bhikkhum abhivâdetvā ekamantam nisîditabbam. tena bhikkhunā pucchiṭabbā: samagga 'ttlha bhaginiyo 'ti. sace samagga 'mhâyyā 'ti bhaṇanti, vattanti bhaginiyo aṭṭha garudhammā 'ti. sace vattant' ayyā 'ti bhaṇanti eso bhaginiyo ovâdo 'ti niyyâdetabbo. sace na vattant' ayyā 'ti bhaṇanti, osâretabbā: vassasatupasampannāya bhikkhuniyâ tadahupasampannassa bhikkhuno abhivâdanam paccuṭṭhānam añjalikammaṃ sâmicikammaṃ kâtabbam; ayam pi dhammo sakkatvā garukatvā mânervā pûjetvā yâvajivam anatikkamaniyo. na bhikkhuniyâ abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vasitabbam; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamaniyo. anvaddhamâsam bhikkhuniyâ bhikkhusaṃghato dve dhammā paccâsimṣitabbā uposathapucchakañ ca ovâdupasamkamanañ ca; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamaniyo. vassam vutthāya bhikkhuniyâ ubhatosaṃghe tîhi ṭhânehi pavâretabbam diṭṭhena vâ sutena vâ parisaṅkâya vâ; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamaniyo. garudhammam ajjhâpannāya bhikkhuniyâ ubhatosaṃghe pakkhamânattam caritabbam; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo. dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhāya sikkhamânāya ubhatosaṃghe upasampadâ pariyesitabbā; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo. na bhikkhuniyâ kenaci pariyâyena bhikkhu akkositabbo paribhâsitabbo; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo. ajjatagge ovaṭo bhikkhunīnam bhikkhûsu vacanapatho, anovaṭo bhikkhûnam bhikkhuniṣu vacanapatho; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo 'ti. sace samagga 'mhâyyā 'ti bhaṇantam aññam dhammam bhaṇati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sace vagga 'mhâyyā 'ti bhaṇantam aṭṭha garudhamme bhaṇati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ovâdam aniyyâdetvā aññam dhammam bhaṇati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî vaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî vaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vematiko ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adh. adh. v. bh. samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko vaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî vaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî samaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko samaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî samaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî vaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme vematiko vaggam . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî vaggam . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî samaggam . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme vematiko samaggam . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî samaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti dukkaṭassa, . . . vematiko ovadati, âpatti dukkaṭassa, . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti uddesaṃ dento, paripuccham dento, osârehi ayyâ 'ti vuccamâno osâreti, pañham pucchati, pañham puttḥo kâtheti, aññass'atthâya bhaṇantaṃ bhikkhuniyo suṇanti, sikkhamânâya, sâmaṇeriyâ, umuattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaḍanti pariyāyena. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Cūlapanthakassa pariyāyo hoti bhikkhuniyo ovaḍitum. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhaṃsu : na dāni ajja ovādo iddho bhavissati, tañ ñeva dāni udānaṃ ayyo Cūlapanthako punappunaṃ bhaṇissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yenāyasmā Cūlapanthako ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Cūlapanthakaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmā Cūlapanthako etad avoca : samagga 'ttha bhaginiyo 'ti. samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti. vattanti bhaginiyo aṭṭha garudhammā 'ti. vattant' ayyā 'ti. eso bhaginiyo ovādo 'ti niyyādetvā imaṃ udānaṃ punappunaṃ abhāsi :

adhicetaso appamajjato munino monapathesu sikkhato
sokā na bhavanti tādino upasantassa sadā satīmato 'ti.

bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhaṃsu : nanu avocumbhā na dāni ajja ovādo iddho bhavissati, tañ ñeva dāni udānaṃ ayyo Cūlapanthako punappunaṃ bhaṇissatīti. assosi kho āyasmā Cūlapanthako tasmaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. atha kho āyasmā Cūlapanthako vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisīdati pi seyyam pi kappeti dhūmāyati pi pajjalati pi antarāpi dhāyati tañ ñeva udānaṃ bhaṇati aññañ ca bahum buddhavadānaṃ. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhaṃsu : acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho na vata no ito pubbe ovādo evaṃ iddho bhūtapubbo yatbā ayyassa Cūlapanthakassā 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Cūlapanthako tā bhikkhuniyo yāva samandhakārā ovaḍitvā uyyojesi gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo nagaradvāre thakkite bahinagare vasitvā kālass' eva nagaraṃ pavisanti. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : abrahmacāriniyo imā bhikkhuniyo, ārāme bhikkhūhi saddhīṃ vasitvā idāni nagaraṃ pavisantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussā-

naṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicehā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Cūlapanthako atthaṃgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadissatīti — la —. saccam kira tvam Cūlapanthaka atthaṃgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvam Cūlapanthaka . . . ovadissasi. n' etaṃ Cūlapanthaka appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

sammato ce pi bhikkhu atthaṃgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

sammato nāma ñatticatutthena kammena sammato.

atthaṃgate suriye 'ti oggate suriye.

bhikkhuniyo nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

ovadeyyā 'ti atṭhahi vā garudhammehi aññena vā dhammena ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

atthaṃgate atthaṃgatasāññi ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atthaṃgate vematiko ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atthaṃgate anattaṃgatasāññi ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekato-upasampannaṃ ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anattaṃgate atthaṃgatasāññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anattaṃgate vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anattaṃgate anattaṃgatasāññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddesaṃ dento, paripuccham dento, osārehi ayyā 'ti vuccamāno osāreti, pañham pucchati, pañham puṭṭho katheti, aññass' atthāya bhaṇantaṃ bhikkhuniyo suṇanti, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

duṭṭiyam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasamkamitvā chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovadanti. bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo etad avocaṃ : eth' ayye

ovādaṃ gamissāma 'ti. yaṃ hi mayaṃ ayye gaccheyyāma ovādassa kāraṇā, ayyā chabbaggiyā idh' eva amhe ovađantīti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vipācenti: kathaṇ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovađissantīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṇ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayaṃ . . . ovađissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . ovađathā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṇ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . ovađissatha, n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovađeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṇ e' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī gilānā hoti. therā bhikkhū yena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī ten' upasaṃkamim̐su, upasaṃkamitvā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamim̐ etad avocuṃ: kacci te Gotamī khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. na me ayyā khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ. iṅgh' ayyā dhammaṃ desethā 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyā dhammaṃ desetun ti kukkucāyantaṃ na desesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādaya yena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī ten' upasaṃkamī, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. nisajja kho bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamim̐ etad avoca: kacci te Gotamī khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. pubbe me bhante therā bhikkhū āgantvā dhammaṃ desenti, tena me phāsu hoti. idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittan ti kukkucāyantaṃ na desenti, tena me na phāsu hotīti. atha kho bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamim̐ dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsetvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā gilānaṃ bhikkhunim̐ ovađituṃ. evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā
bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyaṃ.
tatthāyaṃ samayo: gilānā hoti bhikkhunī, ayaṃ tattha
samayo 'ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhunūpassayo nāma yattha bhikkhuniyo ekarattaṃ pi
vasanti.

upasaṃkamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.

bhikkhuniyo nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

ovadeyyā 'ti atṭhahi garudhammehi ovadati, āpatti pācitti-
yassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayaṃ.

gilānā nāma bhikkhunī na sakkoti ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya
vā gantum. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññī bhikkhunūpassayaṃ
upasaṃkamitvā aññatra samayā ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
upasampannāya vematiko . . . ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
upasampannāya anupasampannasaññī . . . ovadati, āpatti
pācittiyassa. aññena dhammena ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
ekatoupasampannāya ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-
sampannāya upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-
sampannāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya
anupasampannasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, uddesaṃ dento, paripucchaṃ dento . . .
(as Pāc. XXII. 2. 3) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadantā lābhino honti
cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccaya bhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ.
chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evaṃ vadanti: na bahukatā therā
bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaditum, āmisahetu therā bhikkhū

bhikkhuniyo ovađantīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathañ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evaṃ vakkhanti : na bahukatā . . . ovađantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ vađetha : na bahukatā . . . ovađantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā evaṃ vakkhatha : na bahukatā . . . ovađantīti. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasāđāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu evaṃ vađeyya : āmisahetu therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovađantīti, pācittīyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

āmisahetū 'ti cīvarahetu piṇḍapātahetu senāsanaheṭu gilānapaccayaḃhesajjaparikkhārahetu sakkārahetu garukārahetu mānaṇahetū vanaṇahetū pūjanaheṭu.

evaṃ vađeyyā 'ti upasampannaṃ saṃghena sammatāṃ bhikkhunovādaṃ aṇṇaṃ kattukāmo ayaṣaṃ kattukāmo maṅkuṃ kattukāmo evaṃ vađeti : cīvarahetu . . . pūjanaheṭu ovađatīti bhaṇāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī evaṃ vađeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko evaṃ vađeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī evaṃ vađeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ bhikkhunovādaṃ aṇṇaṃ k. ayaṣaṃ k. maṅkuṃ k. evaṃ vađeti : cīvarahetu . . . pūjanaheṭu ovađatīti bhaṇāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ saṃghena sammatāṃ vā asammataṃ vā bhikkhunovādaṃ aṇṇaṃ kattukāmo . . . bhaṇāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pakatiyā cīvarahetu . . . pūjanaheṭu ovađantaṃ bhaṇāti, ummattaḃassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2||

catutthaṃ.

PĀCITTIIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarissā visikhāya piṇḍāya carati. aññatarāpi bhikkhunī tassā visikhāya piṇḍāya carati. atha kho so bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhunim etad avoca : gaccha bhagini amukasmim okāse bhikkhā diyyatīti. sāpi kho evam āha : gacch' ayya asukasmim okāse bhikkhā diyyatīti. te abhiñhadassanena sandiṭṭhā ahesum. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa cīvaraṃ bhājīyati. atha kho sā bhikkhunī ovādaṃ gantvā yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho taṃ bhikkhunim so bhikkhu etad avoca : ayaṃ me bhagini cīvaraṇaṃ, sādīyissasīti. ām' ayya dubbala-cīvara 'mhīti. atha kho so bhikkhu tassā bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ adāsi. so pi kho bhikkhu dubbala-cīvaro hoti. bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhum etad avoca : karohi dāni te āvuso cīvaraṃ ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ dassatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ adāsīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. nātikā te bhikkhu aññātikā 'ti. aññātikā bhagavā 'ti. aññātako moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā na jānāti patirūpaṃ vā apatirūpaṃ vā santaṃ vā asantaṃ vā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ dassasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ dadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū kukkucāyanta bhikkhuniṇaṃ pārivattakaṃ cīvaraṃ na denti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā aṃhākaṃ pārivattakaṃ

cīvaraṃ na dassantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tāsam bhikkhuniṇaṃ . . . vipācentīnaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nīdāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcannaṃ pārivattakaṃ dātum : bhikkhussa, bhikkhuniyā, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇerassa, sāmaṇeriyā. anujānāmi bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ pārivattakaṃ dātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ dadeyya aññatra pārivattakā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

aññātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhato saṃghe upasampannā.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ vikappanupagapacchimāṃ.

aññatra pārivattakā 'ti ṭhapetvā pārivattakaṃ deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

aññātikāya aññātikasaññī cīvaraṃ deti aññatra pārivattakā, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññātikāya vematiko . . . aññātikāya ñātikasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ekatoupa-sampannāya cīvaraṃ deti aññatra pārivattakā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya aññātikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya ñātikasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ñātikāya, pārivattakaṃ, parittena vā vipulaṃ vipulena vā parittaṃ, bhikkhunī viśāsaṃ gaṇhāti, tāvakālikāṃ gaṇhāti, cīvaraṃ ṭhapetvā aññaṃ parikkhāraṃ deti, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 3 ||

pañcamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi paṭṭho hoti cīvarakammaṃ kātum.

aññatarâ bhikkhunî yenâyasmâ Udâyi ten' upasamkâmi, upasamkamitvâ âyasmantaṃ Udâyiṃ etad avoca : sâdhu me bhante ayyo cîvaram sîbbetû 'ti. atha kho âyasmâ Udâyi tassâ bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram sîbbetvâ surattam suparikamma-kataṃ katvâ majjhe paṭibhânacittam vuṭṭhâpetvâ samharitvâ nikkhipi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî yenâyasmâ Udâyi ten' upasamkâmi, upasamkamitvâ âyasmantaṃ Udâyiṃ etad avoca : kahan taṃ bhante cîvaran ti. handa bhagini imaṃ cîvaram, yathâsamhaṭam haritvâ nikkhipitvâ yadâ bhikkhunîsamgho ovâdaṃ âgacchati tadâ imaṃ cîvaram pârupitvâ bhikkhunîsamghassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito âgacchâ 'ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî taṃ cîvaram yathâsamhaṭam haritvâ yadâ bhikkhunîsamgho ovâdaṃ âgacchati tadâ taṃ cîvaram pârupitvâ bhikkhunîsamghassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito âgacchati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : yâva chinnikâ imâ bhikkhuniyo dhuttikâ ahirikâyo, yatra hi nâma cîvare paṭibhânacittam vuṭṭhâpessantîti. bhikkhuniyo evam âhaṃsu : kass' idaṃ kamman ti. ayyassa Udâyissâ 'ti. ye pi te chinnakâ dhuttakâ ahirikâ tesam pi evarûpaṃ na sobheyya, kim pan' ayyassa Udâyissâ 'ti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathañ hi nâma âyasmâ Udâyi bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram sîbbessatîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Udâyi bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram sîbbesîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. nâtikâ te Udâyi aññâtikâ 'ti. aññâtikâ bhagavâ 'ti. aññâtako moghapurisa aññâtikâya na jânâti patirûpaṃ vâ apatirûpaṃ vâ pâsâdikam vâ apâsâdikam vâ. kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram sîbbessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pâsâdâya — pa —. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram sîbbeyya vâ sîbbâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

aññâtikâ nâma mâtitô vâ pititô vâ yâva sattamâ pitâma-hayugâ asambuddhâ.

bhikkhunî nâma ubbhatosamgha upasampannâ.

cîvaram nâma channaṃ cîvarânaṃ aññataraṃ cîvaram.

sibbeyyā 'ti sayam sibbeti, ârâpathe ârâpathe âpatti pâcittiyassa. sibbâpeyyā 'ti aṇṇaṃ âṇâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sakiṃ âṇatto bahukaṃ pi sibbeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

aṇṇâtikâya aṇṇâtikasaṇṇi cîvaram sibbeti vâ sibbâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aṇṇâtikâya vematiko . . . aṇṇâtikâya ñâtikasaṇṇi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekatoupasampannâya cîvaram sibbeti vâ sibbâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya aṇṇâtikasaṇṇi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya ñâtikasaṇṇi, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti ñâtikâya, cîvaram ṭhapetvâ aṇṇaṃ parikkhâraṃ sibbeti vâ sibbâpeti vâ, sikkhamânâya, sâmaṇeriyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

chatṭham.

PÂCITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunîhi saddhiṃ saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: yath' eva mayaṃ sapajâpatikâ âhiṇḍâma, evam ev' ime samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ bhikkhunîhi saddhiṃ âhiṇḍantîti. assosam kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunîhi saddhiṃ saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjissantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunîhi . . . paṭipajjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ bhikkhunîhi . . . paṭipajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ . . . uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ saddhiṃ saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjeyya antamaso gâmantaram pi, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ e' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadaṃ paṇṇattanaṃ hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû ca bhikkhu-

niyo ca Sâketâ Sâvatthim addhânamaggaṃ paṭipannâ honti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhû etad avocum: mayam pi ayyehi saddhim gamissâmâ 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniyâ saddhim saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjitum. tumhe vâ paṭhamam gacchatha mayam vâ gamissâmâ 'ti. ayyâ bhante aggapurisâ, ayyâ 'va paṭhamam gacchantû 'ti. atha kho tâsam bhikkhunînam pacchâ gacchantînam antarâ magge corâ acchindimsu ca dûsesum ca. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhunînam etam attham ârocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam . . . ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave satthagamaniye magge sâsaṅkasammate sappatibhaye bhikkhuniyâ saddhim saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ saddhim saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya antamaso gâmantaram pi aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyam. tatthâyaṃ samayo: satthagamanîyo hoti maggo sâsaṅkasammato sappatibhayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannâ.

saddhin ti ekato.

saṃvidhâyâ 'ti gacchâma bhagini gacchâm' ayya, gacchâm' ayya gacchâma bhagini, ajja vâ hiyyo vâ pare vâ gacchâmâ 'ti saṃvidahati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

antamaso gâmantaram pîti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme gâmantare gâmantare âpatti pâcittiyassa. agâmake araṇṇe adḍhayojane adḍhayojane âpatti pâcittiyassa.

aññatra samayâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ samayaṃ.

satthagamanîyo nâma maggo na sakkâ hoti vinâ satthena gantum. sâsaṅkam nâma tasmim magge corânam nivittokâso dissati bhuttokâso dissati ṭhitokâso dissati nisinnokâso dissati nipannokâso dissati. sappatibhayaṃ nâma tasmim magge corehi manussâ hatâ dissanti viluttâ dissanti âkoṭitâ dissanti.

sappaṭibhayam gantvā appaṭibhayam dassitvā uyyojetabbā gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. ||1||

saṃvidahite saṃvidahitasāññī ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi aññatra samayā, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃvidahite vematiko . . . saṃvidahite asaṃvidahitasāññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu saṃvidahati, bhikkhunī na saṃvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvidahite saṃvidahitasāññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvidahite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvidahite asaṃvidahitasāññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, asaṃvidahitvā gacchati, bhikkhunī saṃvidahati bhikkhu na saṃvidahati, viśaṃketena gacchanti, āpaḍāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūhanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: yath'eva mayam sapajāpatikā nāvāya kīlāma, evam ev'ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya nāvāya kīlantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūhissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūbathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhunīhi . . . abhirūhissatha. n'etaṃ moghapurisā . . . sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūheyya uddhamgāminim vā adhogāminim vā, pācittiyam ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca Sâketā Sâvatthim addhānamaggaṃ paṭipannā honti. antarā magge nadī taritabbā hoti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhū etad avocum: mayam pi ayyebi saddhim uttarissāmā 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirûhitum, tumhe vā paṭhamam uttaratha mayam vā uttarissāmā 'ti. ayyā bhante aggapurisā, ayyā 'va paṭhamam uttarantū 'ti. atha kho tāsam bhikkhunīnam pacchā uttarantīnam corā acchindimsu ca dūsesum ca. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Sâvatthim gantvā bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave tiriyaṃtaraṇāya bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirûhitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirûheyya uddhamgāminim vā adhogāminim vā aññatra tiriyaṃtaraṇāya, pācittiyanti. || 2 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā.

saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhāyā 'ti abhirûhāma bhagini abhirûhām' ayya, abhirûhām' ayya abhirûhāma bhagini, ajja vā hiyyo vā pare vā abhirûhāmā 'ti samvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhikkhuniyā abhirûlhe bhikkhu abhirûhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu abhirûlhe bhikkhunī abhirûhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā abhirûhanti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

uddhamgāminin ti ujjavanikāya. adhogāminin ti ojavani-kāya. aññatra tiriyaṃtaraṇāyā 'ti ṭhapetvā tiriyaṃtaraṇāya.

kukkuṭasampāte gāme gāmantare gāmantare āpatti pācittiyassa. agāmake araññe adḍhayojane adḍhayojane āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

samvidahite samvidahitasaññī ekam nāvaṃ abhirûhati uddhamgāminim vā adhogāminim vā aññatra tiriyaṃtara-

uāya, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃvidahite vematiko . . . (see Pāc. XXVII. 3. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tiriyaṇṭaraṇāya, asaṃvidahitvā abhirūhanti, bhikkhunī saṃvidahati bhikkhu na saṃvidahati, viśaṃketena abhirūhanti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 3||

atthamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññatarassa kulassa kulūpikā hoti niccabhattikā. tena ca gahapatinā therā bhikkhū nimantitā honti. atha kho Thullanandā bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena taṃ kulam ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ gahapatiṃ etad avoca : kim idaṃ gahapati pahūtaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ paṭiyattan ti. therā mayā ayye nimantitā 'ti. ke pana te gahapati therā 'ti. ayyo Sāriputto, ayyo Mahāmoggallāno, ayyo Mahākaccāno, ayyo Mahākoṭṭhito, ayyo Mahākappino, ayyo Mahācundo, ayyo Anuruddho, ayyo Revato, ayyo Upāli, ayyo Ānando, ayyo Rāhulo 'ti. kim pana tvaṃ gahapati mahānāge tiṭṭhamāne cetake nimantesīti. ke pana te ayye mahānāgā 'ti. ayyo Devadatto, ayyo Kokāliko, ayyo Kaṭamorakatissako, ayyo Khaṇḍadeviyā putto, ayyo Samuddadatto 'ti. ayaṃ carahi Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antarākathā vippakatā atha te therā bhikkhū pavasiṃsu. saccam mahānāgā kho tayā gahapati nimantitā 'ti. idān' eva kho tvaṃ ayye cetake akāsi, idāni mahānāge 'ti gharato ca nikkadḍhi niccabhattaṇ ca pacchindi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṇ hi nāma Devadatto jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Devadatta jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa jānaṃ . . . bhuñjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa . . . sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânaṃ bhikkhunîparipâcitaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Râjagahâ pabbajito ñâtikulaṃ agamâsi. manussâ cirassâpi bhaddanto âgato 'ti sakkaccaṃ bhattaṃ akaṃsu. tassa kulassa kulûpikâ bhikkhunî te manusse etad avoca : deth' ayyassa âvuso bhattaṃ ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatâ paṭikkhittaṃ jânaṃ bhikkhunîparipâcitaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjitun ti kukkucâyanto na paṭiggahehi, nâsakkehi piṇḍâya caritun, chinnabhatto aho. atha kho so bhikkhu ârâmaṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesi. bhikkhû . . . ârocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave pubbe gihisamârambhe jânaṃ bhikkhunîparipâcitaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjitun. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânaṃ bhikkhunîparipâcitaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjeyya aññatra pubbe gihisamârambhâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.
jânâti nâma sâmaṃ vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti sâmaṃ vâ âroreti.

bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannâ.

paripâceti nâma pubbe adâtukâmânaṃ akattukâmânaṃ ayyo bhâṇako, ayyo bahussuto, ayyo suttantiko, ayyo vinyadharo, ayyo dhammakathiko, detha ayyassa, karotha ayyassa 'ti : esâ paripâceti nâma.

piṇḍapâto nâma pañcannaṃ bhojanânaṃ aññataraṃ bhojanaṃ.

aññatra pubbe gihisamârambhâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ gihisamârambhaṃ. gihisamârambho nâma ñâtakâ vâ honti pavârîtâ vâ pakatipaṭiyattâ vâ.

aññatra pubbe gihisamârambhâ bhuñjissâmîti paṭigrahitî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

paripâcite paripâcitasaññi bhuñjati aññatra pubbe gihi-samârambhâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. paripâcite vematiko bh. a. p. g., âpatti dukkaṭassa. paripâcite aparipâcitasaññi bh. a. p. g., anâpatti. ekato upasampannâya paripâcitaṃ bh. a. p. g., âpatti dukkaṭassa. aparipâcite paripâcitasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aparipâcite vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aparipâcite aparipâcitasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti pubbe gihisamârambhe, sikkhamânâ paripâceti, sâmaṇerî paripâceti, pañca bhojanâni ṭhapetvâ sabbattha anâpatti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||3||

navamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmato Udâyissa purâṇadutiyaikâ bhikkhunîsu pabbajitâ hoti, sâ âyasmato Udâyissa santike abhikkhaṇaṃ âgacchati, âyasmâpi Udâyi tassâ bhikkhuniyâ santike abhikkhaṇaṃ gacchati. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Udâyi tassâ bhikkhuniyâ saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathañ hi nâma âyasmâ Udâyi bhikkhuniyâ saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappessatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Udâyi bhikkhuniyâ saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathañ hi nâma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhuniyâ saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânaṃ . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.
bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosaṃge upasampannâ.
saddhim ti ekato.
eko ekâya 'ti bhikkhu c' eva hoti bhikkhunî ca.

raho nâma cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho nâma, na sakkâ hoti akkhiṃ vâ nikhaṇṇiyamâne bhamukaṃ vâ ukkhiṇṇiyamâne sīsaṃ vâ ukkhiṇṇiyamâne passitum. sotassa raho nâma, na sakkâ hoti pakatikathâ sotum.

nisajjaṃ kappeyyâ 'ti: bhikkhunīyâ nisinnāya bhikkhu upanisinno vâ hoti upanipanno vâ, âpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nisinne bhikkhunī upaninnā vâ hoti upanipannā vâ, âpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vâ nisinnā honti ubho vâ nipannā, âpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

raho rahosaññī eko ekāya nisajjaṃ kappeti, âpatti pācittiyassa. raho vematiko . . . raho arahosaññī . . . âpatti pācittiyassa. araho rahosaññī, âpatti dukkaṭassa. araho vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. araho arahosaññī, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, tiṭṭhati na nisīdati, arahopekkho, aññāvihito nisīdati, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

asammata-atthamgatā, upassaya-âmisā-dānena, sabbatī, addhānaṃ, nāvaṃ, bhuñjeyya, eko ekāya te dasā 'ti.

ovādavaggo tatiyo.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyā avidūre aññatarassa pūgassa āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ âdāya Sāvattthiṃ piṇḍāya pavisitvā piṇḍaṃ alabhamānā āvasathaṃ agamaṃsu. manussā cirassāpi bhaddantā âgatā 'ti sakkaccaṃ parivisimsu. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dutiyam pi divasaṃ — pa — tatiyam pi divasaṃ pubbaṇhasamaṃ nivāsetvā . . . āvasathaṃ gantvā bhuñjimsu. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi : kiṃ mayā karissāma, ārāmaṃ gantvā hiyyo pi idh' eva âgantabbāṃ bhavissatīti, tatth' eva anuvāsītā

anuvāsitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjanti. titthiyā apasakkanti. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakya-puttiyā anuvāsitvā anuvāsitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjissanti. na yimesaṇ ñeva āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto, sabbesaṇ ñeva āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anuvāsitvā anuvāsitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjissanti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . bhuñjathā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṇ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā . . . sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

eko āvasathapiṇḍo bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattiṃ gacchanto yena aññataro āvasatho ten' upasaṃkami. manussā cirassāpi therō āgato 'ti sakkaccaṃ parivisimsu. atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhuttāvissa kharo ābādho uppajji, nāsakkhi tamhā āvasathā pakkamituṃ. atha kho te manussā dutiyam pi divasaṃ āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avocaṃ : bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ anuvāsitvā anuvāsitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjitun ti kukkucāyanto na paṭiggahehi, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattiṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā anuvāsitvā anuvāsitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjituṃ. evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

agilānena bhikkhunā eko āvasathapiṇḍo bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

agilāno nāma, sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamituṃ. gilāno nāma, na sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamituṃ.

âvasathapiṇḍo nâma pañcannaṃ bhojanânaṃ aññataraṃ bhojanaṃ sâlâyaṃ vâ maṇḍape vâ rukkhamaule vâ ajjhokâse vâ anodissa yâvadattho paññatto hoti.

agilânaena bhikkhunâ sakim bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjissâmîti paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

agilâno agilânasāññi tat' uttari âvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilâno vematiko . . . agilâno gilânasāññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. gilâno agilânasāññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâno vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâno gilânasāññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti gilânassa, agilâno sakim bhuñjati, gacchanto vâ âgacchanto vâ bhuñjati, sâmikâ nimantetvâ bhojenti, odissa paññatto hoti, na yâvadattho paññatto hoti, pañca bhojanâni ṭhapetvâ sabbattha anâpatti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 3||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena Devadatto pahînalâbhasakkâro sapaṇiso kulesu viññâpetvâ viññâpetvâ bhuñjati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ kulesu v. v. bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannaṃ na manâpaṃ, kassa sâduṃ na ruccatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma Devadatto sapaṇiso kulesu v. v. bhuñjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Devadatta sapaṇiso kulesu v. v. bhuñjasîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa sapaṇiso kulesu v. v. bhuñjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

gaṇabhojane pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ e' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena manussâ gilâne bhikkhû bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsenti paṭikkhittam bhagavatâ gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânenâ bhikkhunâ gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena manussâ cîvaradânasamaye sacîvarabhattam paṭiyâdetvâ bhikkhû nimantenti bhojetvâ cîvarena acchâdessânâ 'ti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsenti patikkhittam bhagavatâ gaṇabhojanan ti. cîvaram parittam uppajjati. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave cîvaradânasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 3 ||

tena kho pana samayena manussâ cîvarakârake bhikkhû bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsenti paṭikkhittam bhagavatâ gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave cîvarakârasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 4 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû manussehi saddhim

addhānaṃ gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: muhuttaṃ āvuso āgametha piṇḍāya carissāmā 'ti. te evam āhaṃsu: idh' eva bhante bhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā na paṭigaṇhanti paṭikkhittaṃ bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave addhānagamanasamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo addhānagamanasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 5 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū manussehi saddhiṃ nāvāya gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: muhuttaṃ āvuso tīraṃ upanetha, piṇḍāya carissāmā 'ti. te evam āhaṃsu: idh' eva bhante bhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā na paṭigaṇhanti . . . anujānāmi bhikkhave nāvābhirūhanasamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo addhānagamanasamayo nāvābhirūhanasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 6 ||

tena kho pana samayena disāsu vassaṃ vutthā bhikkhū Rājagahaṃ āgacchanti bhagavantam dassanāya. manussā nānāverajake bhikkhū passitvā bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nādhivāsentī . . . anujānāmi bhikkhave mahāsamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo . . . nāvābhirūhanasamayo mahāsamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 7 ||

tena kho pana samayena rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa ūāti sālōhito ājivakesu pabbajito hoti. atha kho so ājivako yena rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ etad avoca: icchāṃ' ahaṃ mahārāja sabbapāsaṇḍikabhattāṃ kātun ti. sace tvaṃ bhante buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṭhamāṃ bhojeyyāsi evaṃ kareyyāsi. atha kho so ājivako bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesi: adhivāsetu me bhikkhū svātānāya bhattān ti. bhikkhū kukkucāyanta nādhivāsenti paṭikkhittaṃ bhagavatā gaṇabhojanān ti. atha kho so ājivako yena bhagavā ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. ekamantaṃ t̥hito kho so ājivako bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: bhavaṃ pi Gotamo pabbajito ahaṃ pi pabbajito, arahati pabbajito pabbajitassa piṇḍaṃ paṭiggahetuṃ. adhivāsetu me bhavaṃ Gotamo svātānāya bhattāṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena 'ti. adhivāsesi bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena. atha kho so ājivako bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ veditvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave samaṇabhattasamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo addhānagamanasamayo nāvābhirūhanasamayo mahāsamayo samaṇabhattasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti. ||8||

gaṇabhojanaṃ nāma yattha cattāro bhikkhū pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññatarena bhojanena nimantitā bhuñjanti, etaṃ gaṇabhojanaṃ nāma.

aññatra samayā 'ti t̥hapetvā samayaṃ.

gilānasamayo nāma antamaso pādāpi phālītā honti, gilānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

cīvaradānasamayo nāma anatthate kaṭhine vassānassa pacchimo māsō, atthate kaṭhine pañca māsā, cīvaradānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

cīvarakārasamayo nāma cīvare kariyamāne cīvarakārasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

addhānagamanasamayo nāma addhayojanaṃ gacchissāmīti bhuñjitabbaṃ, gacchantena bhuñjitabbaṃ, āgatenā bhuñjitabbaṃ.

nāvābhirūhanasamayo nāma nāvaṃ abhirūhissāmīti bhuñjitabbaṃ, ārūhena bhuñjitabbaṃ, orūhena bhuñjitabbaṃ.

mahāsamayo nāma yattha dve tayo bhikkhū piṇḍāya caritvā yāpenti, catutthe āgate na yāpenti, mahāsamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbaṃ.

samaṇabhattasamayo nāma yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno bhattaṃ karoti, samaṇabhattasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbaṃ.

aññatra samayā bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

gaṇabhojane gaṇabhojanasaññī aññatra samayā bhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. gaṇabhojane vematiko . . . gaṇabhojane na gaṇabhojanasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. na gaṇabhojane gaṇabhojanasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. na gaṇabhojane vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. na gaṇabhojane na gaṇabhojanasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti samaye, dve tayo ekato bhuñjanti, piṇḍāya caritvā ekato sannipatitvā bhuñjanti, niccabhattaṃ, salākabhattaṃ, pakkhikaṃ, uposathikaṃ, pāṭipadikaṃ, pañca bhojanāni tṭhapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 9 ||

duṭṭiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane kūtāgārasālāyaṃ. tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyaṃ pañitānaṃ bhattānaṃ bhattapaṭipāṭi adhiṭṭhitā hoti. atha kho aññatarassa daliddassa kammakārassa etad ahoṣi: na kho idaṃ orakaṃ bhavissati yatha yime manussā sakkaccaṃ bhattaṃ karonti. yaṃ nūnāhaṃ pi bhattaṃ kareyyāmi ti. atha kho so daliddo kammakāro yena Kirapatiko ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ Kirapatikaṃ etad avoca: icchāmi' ahaṃ ayyaputta buddha-

pamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa bhattaṃ kâtuṃ, dehi me vetanan ti. so pi kho Kirapatiko saddho hoti pasanno. atha kho so Kirapatiko tassa daliddassa kammakârassa abbhatarekam vetanam adâsi. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdi. ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so daliddo kammakâro bhagavantam etad avoca: adhivâsetu me bhante bhagavâ svâtanâya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenâ 'ti. mahâ kho âvuso bhikkhusaṃgho, jânâhîti. hotu bhante mahâ bhikkhusaṃgho. bahû me badarâ paṭiyattâ, badaramissena peyyâ paripûrissantîti. adhivâsesi bhagavâ tuṇhibhâvena. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro bhagavato adhivâsanam veditvâ utthâyâsanâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇam katvâ pakkâmi. assosum kho bhikkhû: daliddena kira kammakârena svâtanâya buddhapamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantito badaramissena peyyâ paripûrissantîti. te kâlass' eva piṇḍâya caritvâ bhuñjimsu. assosum kho manussâ daliddena kira kammakârena buddhapamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantito 'ti. te daliddassa kammakârassa bahukam khâdaniyam bhojaniyam abhiharimsu. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro tassâ rattiya accayena paṇitaṃ khâdaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyâdâpetvâ bhagavato kâlam ârocâpesi: kâlo bhante nitthitaṃ bhattaṃ ti. atha kho bhagavâ pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivâsetvâ pattacivaram âdâya yena tassa daliddassa kammakârassa nivesanam ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ paññatte âsane nisîdi saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro bhattage bhikkhû parivisati. bhikkhû evam âhaṃsu: thokam âvuso dehi thokam âvuso dehîti. mâ kho tumhe bhante ayam daliddo kammakâro 'ti thokam thokam paṭigaṇhittha, bahukam me khâdaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyattaṃ. paṭigaṇhatha bhante yâvadatthan ti. na kho mayaṃ âvuso etaṃkaraṇâ thokam thokam paṭigaṇhâma, api ca mayaṃ kâlass' eva piṇḍâya caritvâ bhuñjimhâ, tena mayaṃ thokam thokam paṭigaṇhâma 'ti. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti: katham hi nâma bhaddantâ mayâ nimantitâ aññatra bhuñjissanti, na cāham paṭibalo yâvadatthaṃ dātun ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa daliddassa

kaminakârassa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhû aññatra nimantitâ aññatra bhuñjissanti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû aññatra nimantitâ aññatra bhuñjantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ . . . bhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave . . . sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

paramparabhojane pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu gilâno hoti. aññataro bhikkhu piṇḍapâtam âdâya yena so bhikkhu ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ tam bhikkhum etad avoca: bhuñjâhi âvuso 'ti. alam âvuso, atthi me bhattapaccasâ 'ti. tassa bhikkhuno piṇḍapâto ussûre âhariyittha. so bhikkhu na cittarûpam bhuñji. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ paramparabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

paramparabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyaṃ. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena manussâ cîvaradânasamayе sacîvarabhattam paṭiyâdâpetvâ bhikkhû nimantenti bhojetvâ cîvarena acchâdessamâ 'ti. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ nâdhivâsenti paṭikkhittam bhagavatâ paramparabhojanam ti . . . (see Pâc. XXXII. 3; 4) . . . uddiseyyâtha :

paramparabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyaṃ. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||3||

atha kho bhagavâ pubbaṇhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattacî-

varam âdâya âyasmatâ Ânandena pacchâsamaṇena yena aññataram kulam ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ paññatte âsane nisîdi. atha kho te manussâ bhagavato ca âyasmato ca Ânandassa bhojanam adamsu. âyasmâ Ânando kukkucâ-yanto na paṭigaṇhâti. gaṇhâhi Ânandâ 'ti. alam bhagavâ, atthi me bhattapaccâsâ 'ti. tena h' Ânanda vikappetvâ gaṇhâhîti. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujâ-nâmi bhikkhave vikappetvâ paramparabhojanam bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave vikappetabbam : mayham bhatta-paccâsam itthannâmassa dammîti. ||4||

paramparabhojanam nâma pañcannam bhojanânam aññatarena bhojanena nimantito, tam ṭhapetvâ añnam pañcannam bhojanânam aññataram bhojanam bhuñjati, etaṃ paramparabhojanam nâma.

aññatra samayâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ samayaṃ.

gilânasamayo nâma na sakkoti ekâsane nisinno yâvad-attham bhuñjitum, gilânasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

cîvaradânasamayo nâma . . . cîvarakârasamayo nâma . . . (see Pâc. XXXII).

aññatra samayâ bhuñjissâmiti . . . (see Pâc. XXXII) . . . na paramparabhojanasaññi, anâpatti. ||1||

anâpatti samaye, vikappetvâ bhuñjati, dvetayonimantane ekato bhuñjati, nimantanapaṭipâṭiyâ bhuñjati, sakalena gâmena nimantito tasmim gâme yattha katthaci bhuñjati, sakalena pûgena nimantito tasmim pûge yattha katthaci bhuñjati, nimantiyamâno bhikkham gahessâmiti bhaṇati, niccabhatake, salâkabhatte, pakkhike, uposathike, pâṭipadike, pañca bhojanâni ṭhapetvâ sabbattha anâpatti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||5||

tatiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ saddhâ hoti pasannâ. Kāṇâ gâṇake aññatarassa purisassa dinuâ hoti. atha kho Kāṇâ mâtu gharaṃ agamâsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho Kāṇâya sâṃiko Kāṇâya santike dûtāṃ pāhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇâya āgatan ti. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismiṃ viya rittahatthāṃ gantun ti pūvaṃ paci. pakke pūve aññataro piṇḍacārīko bhikkhu Kāṇamâtāya upāsikāya nivesanaṃ pāvīsi. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ tassa bhikkhuno pūvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi, tassa pi pūvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi, tassa pi pūvaṃ dāpesi. yathāpaṭiyattāṃ pūvaṃ parikkhayaṃ agamāsi. dutiyāṃ pi kho Kāṇâya sâṃiko Kāṇâya santike dûtāṃ pāhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇâya āgatan ti. dutiyāṃ pi kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismiṃ viya . . . parikkhayaṃ agamāsi. tatiyāṃ pi kho Kāṇâya sâṃiko Kāṇâya santike dûtāṃ pāhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇâya āgataṃ. sace Kāṇâ nāgacchissati ahaṃ aññaṃ pajāpatiṃ ānessāmiti. tatiyāṃ pi kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismiṃ viya . . . parikkhayaṃ agamāsi. atha kho Kāṇâya sâṃiko aññaṃ pajāpatiṃ ānesi. assosi kho Kāṇâ: tena kira purisena aññâ pajāpati ānūtā 'ti. sâ rodantī atṭhâsi. atha kho bhagavâ pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena Kāṇamâtāya upāsikāya nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Kāṇamātaraṃ upāsikaṃ bhagavâ etad avoca: kissāyaṃ Kāṇâ rodatīti. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. atha kho bhagavâ Kāṇamātaraṃ upāsikaṃ dhammīyā kathāya sandassetvā . . . sampahaṃsetvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro sattho Rājagahā Paṭiyālokaṃ gantukāmo hoti. aññataro piṇḍacārīko bhikkhu taṃ satthaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. aññataro upāsako tassa bhikkhuno sattvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi. tassa pi sattvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi. tassa pi sattvaṃ dāpesi. yathāpaṭiyattāṃ pātheyyaṃ parikkhayaṃ

agamâsi. atha kho so upâsako te manusse etad avoca :
 ajjunhō ayyā āgametha, yathāpaṭiyattam pātheyyam ayyānam
 dinnam, pātheyyam paṭiyādessāmīti. nāyyo sakkā āgame-
 tum, payāto sattho 'ti agamamsu. atha kho tassa upâsakassa
 pātheyyam paṭiyādetvā pacchā gacchantassa corā acchindimsu.
 manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakya-
 puttiyā na mattam jānitvā paṭiggahessanti. ayaṃ imesaṃ
 datvā pacchā gacchanto corehi acchinno 'ti. assosum kho
 bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. atha kho
 te bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho
 bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū
 āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadaṃ
 paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca, saṃghasutthutāya
 saṃghaphāsutāya — pa — vinayānuggahāya. evaṃ ca pana
 bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

bhikkhum pan' eva kulam upagatam pūvehi vā
 manthehi vā abhihaṭṭhum pavāreyya : ākaṇkhamānena
 bhikkhunā dvittipattapûrā paṭiggahetabbā. tato ce uttari
 paṭigaṇheyya, pācittiyam. dvittipattapûre paṭiggahetvā
 tato nīharitvā bhikkhūhi saddhim saṃvibhajitabbam, ayaṃ
 tattha sāmīcīti. ||2||1||

bhikkhum pan' eva kulam upagatan'ti, kulam nāma cattāri
 kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmanakulam vessakulam sudda-
 kulam. upagatan ti tattha gatam.

pūvaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci pahīnakatthāya paṭiyattam. man-
 tham nāma yaṃ kiñci pātheyyatthāya paṭiyattam.

abhihaṭṭhum pavāreyyā 'ti yāvatakaṃ icchasi tāvatakaṃ
 gaṇhāhīti.

ākaṇkhamānenā 'ti icchamānena.

dvittipattapûrā paṭiggahetabbā 'ti dve tayo pattapûrā pa-
 ṭiggahetabbā.

tato ce uttari paṭigaṇheyyā 'ti tat' uttari paṭigaṇhāti,
 āpatti pācittiyassa. dvittipattapûre paṭiggahetvā tato nikkha-
 mantena bhikkhum passitvā ācikkhitabbam : amutra mayā
 dvittipattapûrā paṭiggahitā, mā kho tattha paṭigaṇhīti. sacc
 passitvā na ācikkhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sace ācikkhite
 paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

tato nīharitvā bhikkhūhi saddhim samvibhajitabbam ti, paṭikkamanam nīharitvā samvibhajitabbam.

ayaṃ tattha sāmīcīti ayaṃ tattha anudhammatā. ||1||

atirekadvittipattapūre atirekasaññī paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. atir. vematiko . . . atir. ūnakasaññī paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakadvittipattapūre atirekasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūn. vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūn. ūnaka-
saññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dvittipattapūre paṭigaṇhāti, ūnakadvittipattapūre paṭigaṇhāti, na paṇṇakatthāya na pātheyyatthāya paṭiyattaṃ denti, paṇṇakatthāya vā pātheyyatthāya vā paṭiyattasakam denti, gamane paṭippassaddhe denti, ñātakānam, pavāritānam, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattihyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brāhmaṇo bhikkhū nimantevā bhojesi. bhikkhū bhuttāvī pavāritā ñātikulāni gantvā ekacce bhuñjimsu ekacce piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya agamaṃsu. atha kho so brāhmaṇo paṭivissake etad avoca: bhikkhū mayā ayyā santappitā, etha tumhe pi santappessāmīti. te evam āhaṃsu: kiṃ tvaṃ ayyo amhe santappessasi, ye pi tayā nimantitā te pi amhākaṃ ghārāni āgantvā ekacce bhuñjimsu, ekacce piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya agamaṃsū 'ti. atha kho so brāhmaṇo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā amhākaṃ ghare bhuñjitvā aññatra bhuñjissanti. na e' āhaṃ paṭibalo yāvadattham dātun ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tassa brāhmaṇassa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhū bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū . . . bhuñjantīti. saccam bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurissā

bhuttâvî pavâritâ aññatra bhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttâvî pavârito khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilânānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pañte piṇḍapāte nīharanti. gilānā na cittarūpaṃ bhuñjanti, tāni bhikkhū chaḍḍenti. assosi kho bhagavā uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ kâkoravasaddaṃ, sutvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : kim nu kho so Ānanda uccāsaddo mahāsaddo kâkoravasaddo 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesi. bhuñjeyyūṃ panānanda bhikkhū gilânâtirittam ti. na bhuñjeyyūṃ bhagavā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānassa ca agilānassa ca atirittam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave atirittam kâtabbaṃ : alam etam sabban ti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttâvî pavârito anatirittam khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhuttâvî nāma pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññataraṃ bhojanaṃ antamaso kusaggena pi bhuttaṃ hoti.

pavârito nāma asanaṃ paññāyati bhojanaṃ paññāyati, hatthapāse ṭhito abhiharati, paṭikkhepo paññāyati. anatirittam nāma akappiyakataṃ hoti, appaṭiggahitakataṃ hoti, anuccāritakataṃ hoti, ahatthapāse kataṃ hoti, abhuttāvinā kataṃ hoti, bhuttāvinā pavâritena āsanā vuṭṭhitena kataṃ hoti, alam etam sabban ti avuttaṃ hoti, na gilânâtirittam hoti : etam anatirittam nāma. atirittam nāma kappiyakataṃ hoti, paṭiggahitakataṃ hoti, uccāritakataṃ hoti, hatthapāse kataṃ hoti, bhuttāvinā kataṃ hoti, bhuttāvinā pavâritena āsanā avuṭṭhitena kataṃ hoti, alam etam sabban ti vuttaṃ hoti, gilânâtirittam hoti : etam atirittam nāma.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikaṃ t̥hapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kuummāso sattu maccho maṃsaṃ. khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anatiritte anatirittasaññī khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādati vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. anatiritte vematiko . . . anatiritte atirittasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikaṃ āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa; ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte anatirittasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte atirittasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti atirittam kārāpetvā bhuñjati, atirittam kārāpetvā bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, aññass' atthāya haranto gacchati, gilānassa sesakaṃ bhuñjati, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikaṃ sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhū Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattthim addhānamaggapaṭipannā hontī. eko bhikkhu anācāraṃ ācarati, dutiyo bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhum etad avoca : māvuso evarūpam akāsi, n' etaṃ kappatīti. so tasmim upanandhi. atha kho te bhikkhū Sāvattthim agamaṃsu. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarassa pūgassa saṃghabhattaṃ hoti. dutiyo bhikkhu bhuttāvī pavārito hoti. upanandho bhikkhu ñātikulam gantvā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum etad avoca : bhuñjāhi āvuso 'ti. alaṃ āvuso paripuṇṇo 'mhīti. sundaro āvuso piṇḍapāto bhuñjāhīti. atha kho so bhikkhu tena bhikkhunā nippīliyamāno taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjati. upanandho

bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhuṃ etaḍ avoca: tvam hi nāma āvuso maṃ vattabbaṃ maññasi yaṃ tvam bhuttāvī pavārito anati-
rittam bhojanīyaṃ bhuñjasīti. nanu āvuso ācikkhitabban ti.
nanu āvuso pucchitabban ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhū-
naṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . .
vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ bhuttāvaṃ
pavāritaṃ anatirittana bhojanaena abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāressatīti
— pa —. saccaṃ kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ . . . pavā-
resīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: ka-
thaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhuṃ . . . pavā-
ressasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya
— pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddi-
seyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ bhuttāvaṃ pavāritaṃ anati-
rittana khādaniyena vā bhojanīyena vā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavā-
reyya handa bhikkhu khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti jānaṃ āsāda-
nāpekkho, bhuttasmiṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

bhuttāvī nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . etaṃ anatirittam
nāma. khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . maṃsaṃ.

abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāreyyā 'ti yāvatakaṃ icchasi tāvatakaṃ
gaṇhāhīti.

jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā
āroceṭi.

āsādanāpekkho 'ti iminā imaṃ codessāmi sāressāmi paṭi-
codessāmi paṭisāressāmi maṅkuṃ karissāmīti abhiharati,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti
paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti
dukkāṭassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pavārite pavāritasaññī anatirittana khādaniyena vā bhoja-
niyena vā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pavā-
rite vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. pavārite apavāri-
tasaññī . . . anāpatti. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāva-
jīvikam āhāratthāya abhiharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa
vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. apavārite

pavâritasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apavârite vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apavârite apavâritasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti atirittam kârâpetvâ deti, atirittam kârâpetvâ bhuñjâhîti deti, aññass' atthâya haranto gacchâhîti deti, gilânassa sesakam deti, yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjâ 'ti deti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

chattham.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena Râjagahe giraggasamajjo hoti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû giraggasamajjam dassanâya agamaṃsu. manussâ sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû passitvâ nhâpetvâ vilimpetvâ bhojetvâ khâdaniyam adamsu. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû khâdaniyam âdâya âramam gantvâ chabbaggiye bhikkhû etad avocum : gaṇhathâvuso khâdaniyam khâdathâ 'ti. kuto tumhehi âvuso khâdaniyam laddhan ti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû chabbaggiyânam bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. kim pana tumhe âvuso vikâle bhojanam bhuñjathâ 'ti. evam âvuso 'ti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ujjhâyanti khiyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissantîti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khiyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissantîti. te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vikâle bhojanam bhuñjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu vikâle khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

vikâlo nâma majjhantike vîtivatte yâva aruṇuggamanâ.

khâdaniyaṃ nâma . . . bhojaniyaṃ nâma . . . maṃsaṃ.
khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmiti paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

vikâle vikâlasaṇṇî khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ khâdati
vâ bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. vikâle vematiko . . .
vikâle kâlasaṇṇî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. yâmakâlikam
sattâhakâlikam yâvajivikam âhâratthâya paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti
dukkatassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâle
vikâlasaṇṇî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâle vematiko, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. kâle kâlasaṇṇî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajivikam sati pa-
ccaye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ ti. || 3 || 2 ||

sattamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana sama-
yena âyasmato Anandassa upajjhâyo âyasmâ Belaṭṭha-
sîso araṇṇe viharati. so piṇḍâya caritvâ sukkhakûraṃ ârâ-
maṃ haritvâ sukkhâpetvâ nikkhipati, yadâ âhârena attho
hoti tadâ udakena temetvâ bhuñjati, cirena gâmaṃ piṇḍâya
pavisati. bhikkhû âyasmantaṃ Belaṭṭhasîsaṃ etad avocum :
kissa tvam âvuso cirena gâmaṃ piṇḍâya pavisasîti. atha kho
âyasmâ Belaṭṭhasîso bhikkhûnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. kim
pana tvam âvuso sannidhikâraṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjasîti.
evam âvuso 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti :
kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Belaṭṭhasîso sannidhikâraṃ bho-
janaṃ bhuñjissatîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvam Belaṭṭha-
sîsa . . . bhuñjasîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho
bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tvam Belaṭṭhasîsa sannidhikâ-
raṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjissasi. n' etam Belaṭṭhasîsa appa-
sannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu sannidhikârakam khâdaniyam vâ
bhojaniyam yâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, pâcittiyan
ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sannidhikârakam nâma ajja paṭiggahitam aparajju khâ-
ditam hoti.

khâdaniyam nâma . . . bhojaniyam nâma . . . maṃsam.
khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmiti paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

sannidhikârake sannidhikârakasaññî khâdaniyam vâ bho-
janiyam vâ khâdati vâ bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sanni-
dhikârake vematiko . . . sannidhikârake asannidhikâra-
saññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. yâmakâlikam sattâhakâli-
kam yâvajîvikam âhâratthâya paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikârake sanni-
dhikârakasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikârake vema-
tiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikârake asannidhikâra-
saññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti yâvakâlikam yâvakâle nidahitvâ bhuñjati, yâma-
kâlikam yâme nidahitvâ bhuñjati, sattâhakâlikam sattâham
nidahitvâ bhuñjati, yâvajîvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati,
ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

atṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû paṇṭabhojanâni attano
atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti:
katham hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ paṇṭabhojanâni . . .
bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannam na manâpam, kassa sâdum
na ruccatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânâ . . .
vipâcentânâ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti:
katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû . . . bhuñjissantîti

— pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . bhuñjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yâni kho pana tâni pañitabhojanâni seyyath' idam sappi navanîtam telam madhu phañitam maccho mamsam khîram dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarûpâni pañitabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjeyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilâna-pucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum : kacc' âvuso khamanîyam kacci yâpanîyan ti. pubbe mayam âvuso pañitabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjâma, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ pañikkhittan ti kukkucâyantâ na viññâpema, tena no na phâsu hotiti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave gilâna-bhikkhûna pañitabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yâni kho pana tâni pañitabhojanâni seyyath' idam sappi navanîtam telam madhu phañitam maccho mamsam khîram dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarûpâni pañitabhojanâni agilâno attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||2||

yâni kho pana tâni pañitabhojanânîti : sappi nâma gosappi vâ ajikâsappi vâ mâhisam vâ sappi, yesam mamsam kappati tesam sappi. navanîtam nâma tesam ñeva navanîtam. telam nâma tilatelam sâsapatelam madhukatelam eraṇḍatelam vasâtelam. madhu nâma makkhikâmadhu. phañitam nâma ucehumhâ nibbattam. maccho nâma udakacaro vuccati. mamsam nâma yesam mamsam kappati tesam mamsam. khîram nâma gokhîram vâ ajikâkhîram vâ mâhisakhîram vâ, yesam mamsam kappati tesam khîram. dadhi nâma tesam ñeva dadhi.

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

evarûpâni paṇitabbojanânîti tathârûpâni paṇitabbojanâni.

agilâno nâma yassa vinâ paṇitabbojanâni phâsu hoti. gilâno nâma yassa vinâ paṇitabbojanâni na phâsu hoti. agilâno attano atthâya viññâpeti, payoge payoge dukkaṭṭam; paṭilâbhena bhuñjissâmîti paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭṭassa; ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

agilâno agilânasaññî paṇitabbojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilâno vematiko . . . agilâno gilânasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. gilâno agilânasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭṭassa. gilâno vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭṭassa. gilâno gilânasaññî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti gilânassa, gilâno hutvâ viññâpetvâ agilâno bhuñjati, gilânassa sesakam bhuñjati, ñâtakânam, pavâritânam, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

navamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahâvane kûṭâgârasâlâyam. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu sabbapamsukûliko susâne viharati. so manussehi diyyamânam na icchati paṭiggahetum. susâne pi rukkhamûle pi ummâre pi ayyavosâṭitakâni sâmam gahetvâ bhuñjati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayaṃ bhikkhu amhâkam ayyavosâṭitakâni sâmam gahetvâ bhuñjissati. thero 'yaṃ bhikkhu vadharo manussamamsam maññe khâtatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âharissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âharasîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âharissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ âhâraṃ âhareyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû udakadantapoṇe kukkuccâyanti. bhagavato . . . ârocesuṃ. anujânâmi bhikkhave udakadantapoṇaṃ sâmaṃ gahetvâ bhuñjituṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ âhâraṃ âhareyya aññatra udakadantapoṇâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

adinnaṃ nâma apaṭiggahitakaṃ vuccati. dinnam nâma kâyena vâ kâyapaṭibaddhena vâ nissaggiyena vâ dente hattha-pâse ðhito kâyena vâ kâyapaṭibaddhena vâ paṭigaṇhâti, etaṃ dinnuṃ nâma.

âhâro nâma udakadantapoṇaṃ ṭhapetvâ yaṃ kiñci ajjhoharaṇiyaṃ, eso âhâro nâma.

aññatra udakadantapoṇâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ udakadantapoṇaṃ.

khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti gaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

apaṭiggahitake apaṭiggahitakasaññi adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ âhâraṃ âharati aññatra udakadantapoṇâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. apaṭiggahitake vematiko . . . apaṭiggahitake paṭiggahitakasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. paṭiggahitake apaṭiggahitakasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭiggahitake vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭiggahitake paṭiggahitakasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti udakadantapoṇe, cattâri mahâvikâtâni sati paccaye asati kappiyakârake sâmaṃ gahetvâ paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 3 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddânaṃ :

piṇḍo, gaṇaṃ, paraṃ, pûvaṃ, dve ca bhuttâpavâraṇâ, vikâlê, sannidhi, khîraṃ, dantapoṇena te dasâ 'ti.

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

PÂCITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahâvane kûṭāgārasâlāyam. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa khādaniyam ussannam hoti. atha kho âyasmâ Ânando bhagavato etam attham ârocesi. tena h' Ânanda vighâsâdānam pūvaṃ dehîti. evam bhante 'ti kho âyasmâ Ânando bhagavato paṭisunivā vighâsāde paṭipāṭiyā nisîdāpetvā ekekaṃ pūvaṃ dento aññatarissā paribbājikāya ekaṃ maññamāno dve pūve adāsi. sāmantā paribbājikāyo taṃ paribbājikaṃ etad avocum : jāro te eso samaṇo 'ti. na meso samaṇo jāro, ekaṃ maññamāno dve pūve adāsîti. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi kho âyasmâ Ânando ekekaṃ pūvaṃ dento tassā yeva paribbājikāya ekaṃ maññamāno dve pūve adāsi. sāmantā paribbājikāyo taṃ paribbājikaṃ etad avocum : jāro . . . adāsîti. jāro na jāro 'ti bhaṇḍimsu. ||1|| aññataro pi âjīvako parivesanam agamāsi. aññataro bhikkhu pahûtena sappinā odanam madditvā tassa âjīvakassa mahantaṃ piṇḍam adāsi. atha kho so âjīvako taṃ piṇḍam âdāya agamāsi. aññataro âjīvako taṃ âjīvakaṃ etad avoca : kuto tayā âvuso piṇḍo laddho 'ti. tassāvuso samaṇassa Gotamassa muṇḍagahapatikassa parivesanāya laddho 'ti. assosum kho upāsakā tesam âjīvakānam imam kathāsallāpaṃ. atha kho te upāsakā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantam abhivâdetvā ekamantaṃ nisîdimsu. ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te upāsakā bhagavantam etad avocum : ime bhante titthiyā avaṇṇakāmā buddhassa avaṇṇakāmā dhammassa avaṇṇakāmā saṃghassa. sādhu bhante ayyā titthiyānam sahatthā na dadeyyun ti. atha kho bhagavā te upāsake dhammiyā kathāya sandassesî . . . sampahaṃsesî. atha kho te upāsakā bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsitā utthâyâsanā bhagavantam abhivâdetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkamimsu. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū âmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnam sikkhâpadam paññâpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca, saṃghasutthutāya

samghaphâsutâya — la — saddhammatthitiyâ vinayânugga-hâya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu acelakassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ sahatthâ khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ dadeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

acelako nâma yo koci paribbâjakasamâpanno naggo. paribbâjako nâma bhikkhuṃ ca sâmaṇerañ ca t̐apetvâ yo koci paribbâjakasamâpanno. paribbâjikâ nâma bhikkhuniñ ca sikkhamânañ ca sâmaṇeriñ ca t̐apetvâ yâ kâci paribbâjakasamâpannâ.

khâdaniyaṃ nâma pañca bhojanâni udakadantapoṇaṃ t̐apetvâ avasesaṃ khâdaniyaṃ nâma. bhojaniyaṃ nâma pañca bhojanâni odano kummâso sattū maccho maṃsaṃ.

dadeyyâ 'ti kâyena vâ kâyapaṭibaddhena vâ nissaggiyena vâ deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

titthiye titthiyasaññî sahatthâ khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. titthiye vematiko . . . titthiye atitthiyasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. udakadantapoṇaṃ deti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atitthiye titthiyasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atitthiye vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atitthiye atitthiyasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti dâpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvâ deti, bâhirâlepaṃ deti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhâtuno saddhivihârikaṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca : eh' âvuso gâmaṃ piṇḍâya pavississâmâ 'ti. tassa adâpetvâ uyyojesi gacchâvuso na me tayâ saddhiṃ kathâ vâ nisajjâ vâ phâsu hoti, ekakassa me

kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hotīti. atha kho so bhikkhu upakatṭhe kāle nāsakkhi piṇḍāya carituṃ, paṭikkamane pi bhattavissaggaṃ na sambhāvesi chinnavatto ahoṣi. atha kho so bhikkhu ārammaṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ attamaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhuṃ eh' āvuso gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavississāma 'ti tassa adāpetvā uyyojessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Upananda bhikkhuṃ . . . uyyojesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa bhikkhuṃ . . . uyyojessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ eh' āvuso gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavississāma 'ti tassa dāpetvā vā adāpetvā vā uyyojeyya gacchāvuso na me tayā saddhiṃ kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hotīti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhuṃ ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

eh' āvuso gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā 'ti: gāmo pi nigamo pi nagaraṃ pi gāmo c' eva nigamo ca.

tassa dāpetvā 'ti yāguṃ vā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā dāpetvā. adāpetvā 'ti na kiñci dāpetvā.

uyyojeyyā 'ti mātugāmena saddhiṃ hasitukāmo kīṭitukāmo raho nisīditukāmo anācāraṃ ācaritukāmo evaṃ vadeti: gacchāvuso . . . ekakassa . . . phāsu hotīti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. dassanūpacāraṃ vā savanūpacāraṃ vā vijahantassa āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. vijahite āpatti pācittiyassa.

etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ ti na añño koci paccayo hoti uyyojetuṃ. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannaaññi uyyojeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannaaññi uyyojeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. kalisāsaṃ āropeti, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. anupasampannaṃ uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. kalisāsaṃ āropeti, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. anupa-

sampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti ubho ekato na yâpessâmâ 'ti uyyojeti, mahagghaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ passitvâ lobhadhammaṃ uppâdessatîti uyyojeti, mâtuḡâmaṃ passitvâ anabhiratiṃ uppâdessatîti uyyojeti, gilânassa vâ ohiyyakassa vâ vihârapâlassa vâ yâguṃ vâ khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ nîharâ 'ti uyyojeti, na anâcâraṃ âcaritukâmo sati karaṇiye uyyojeti, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sahaṃyakassa gharaṃ gantvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhiṃ sayanighare nisajjaṃ kappesi. atha kho so puriso yenâyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdi. ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so puriso pajâpatiṃ etad avoca : dadeh' eyyassa bhikkhan ti. atha kho sâ itthi âyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa bhikkhaṃ adâsi. atha kho so puriso âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ etad avoca : gacchatha bhante yato ayyassa bhikkhâ dinnâ 'ti. atha kho sâ itthi sallakkhetvâ pariyutṭhito ayaṃ puriso 'ti âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ etad avoca : nisîdatha bhante mâ agamithâ 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so puriso — pa — tatiyam pi kho so puriso âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ . . . dinnâ 'ti. tatiyam pi kho sâ itthi âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ . . . mâ agamithâ 'ti. atha kho so puriso nikkhamitvâ bhikkhû ujjhâpeti ayaṃ bhante ayyo Upanando mayhaṃ pajâpatiyâ saddhiṃ sayanighare nisinno, so mayâ uyyojiyamâno na icchati gautuṃ. bahukiccâ mayaṃ bahukaraṇiyyâ 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sabhojane kule anu-

pakhajja nisajjam kappessatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Upananda sabhojane . . . kappesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa sabhojane . . . kappessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sabhojanam nâma kulam itthi c' eva hoti puriso ca itthi ca puriso ca ubho anikkhantâ honti, ubho avîtarâgâ.

anupakhajjâ 'ti anupavisitvâ.

nisajjam kappeyyâ 'ti mahallake ghare piṭṭhasamghâtassa hatthapâsam vijabivâ nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. khuddake ghare piṭṭhivaṃsam atikkamitvâ nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

sayanighare sayanigharasaññî sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sayanighare vematiko . . . sayanighare na sayanigharasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. na sayanighare sayanigharasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na sayanighare vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na sayanighare na sayanigharasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti mahallake ghare piṭṭhasamghâtassa hatthapâsam avijahitvâ nisîdati, khuddake ghare piṭṭhivaṃsam anatikkamitvâ nisîdati, bhikkhu dutiyo hoti, ubho nikkhantâ honti, ubho vîtarâgâ, na sayanighare, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sabhâyakassa gharam gantvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhim raho paṭicchanne

âsane nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti: katham hi nâma ayyo Upanando mayham pajâ-patiyâ saddhim raho pañicchanne âsane nisajjam kappessatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa purisassa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto mâtugâmena saddhim raho pañicchanne âsane nisajjam kappessatîti — la —. saccam kira tvaṃ Upananda mâtugâmena saddhim . . . kappesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa mâtugâmena saddhim . . . kappessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâ-dâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu mâtugâmena saddhim raho pañicchanne âsane nisajjam kappeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mâtugâmo nâma manussitthi, na yakkhî na petî na tiracchânagatâ, antamaso tadahujâtâpi dârikâ, pag eva mahattarî. saddhin ti ekato.

raho nâma cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho nâma, na sakkâ hoti akkhiṃ vâ nikhaṇiyamâne bhamukaṃ vâ ukkhiṇiyamâne sîsam vâ ukkhiṇiyamâne passitum. sotassa raho nâma, na sakkâ hoti pakatikathâ sotum.

pañicchannam nâma âsanam kuḍḍena vâ kavâṭena vâ kilanñena vâ sâṇipâkârena vâ rukkhena vâ thambena vâ kotthalîyâ vâ yena kenaci pañicchannam hoti.

nisajjam kappeyyâ 'ti, mâtugâme nisinne bhikkhu upanisinno vâ hoti upanipanno vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu nisinne mâtugâmo upanisinno vâ hoti upanipanno vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nisinnâ honti ubho vâ nipannâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

mâtugâme mâtugâmasaṇṇî raho pañicchanne âsane nisajjam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. mâtugâme vematiko . . . mâtugâme amâtugâmasaṇṇî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. yakkhîyâ vâ petiyâ vâ paṇḍakena vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggahitthiyâ vâ saddhim raho pañicchanne âsane nisajjam kappeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugâme mâtugâmasaṇṇî,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugâme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugâme amâtugâmasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti yo koci viññû puriso dutiyo hoti, tiṭṭhati na nisîdati, arahopekkho, aññâvihito nisîdati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sabhâyakassa gharam gantvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso . . . vipâceti: katham hi nâma ayyo Upanando mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappessatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa purisassa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappessatîti — la —. saccam kira tvam Upananda mâtugâmena . . . kappesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa . . . kappessasi. n'etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mâtugâmo nâma manussitthi, na yakkhî na petî na tiracchânagatâ, viññû paṭibalâ subhâsitadubbhâsitam dutṭhullâdutṭhullam âjânitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

eko ekâyâ 'ti bhikkhu c' eva hoti mâtugâmo ca.

raho nâma . . . sotum.

nisajjam kappeyyâ 'ti . . . (see XLIV. 2. *Instead of* raho paṭicchanne âsane *read* eko ekâya raho) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upatṭhākakulaṃ āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ bhaddhena nimantesi, aññe pi bhikkhū bhaddhena nimantesi. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto purebhaddhaṃ kulāni payirupāsati. atha kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: dethāvuso bhaddha ti. āgametha bhante yāv' ayyo Upanando āgacchatīti. duttiyaṃ pi kho te bhikkhū — pa — tatiyaṃ pi kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: dethāvuso bhaddhaṃ pure kālo atikkamatīti. tatiyaṃ pi kho mayaṃ bhante bhaddhaṃ karimhā ayyassa Upanandassa kāraṇā. āgametha bhante yāv' ayyo Upanando āgacchatīti. atha kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto purebhaddhaṃ kulāni payirupāsītva divā āgacchati. bhikkhū na cittarūpaṃ bhunñimsu. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto nimantito sabhaddhaṃ samāno purebhaddhaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Upananda nimantito . . . āpajjissati. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa nimantito . . . āpajjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhaddhaṃ samāno purebhaddhaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ e' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upatṭhākakulaṃ saṃghassa' atthāya khādaniyaṃ pāhesi ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvā saṃghassa dātābbaṃ ti. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavatṭho hoti. atha kho te manussā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchimsu: kathaṃ bhante ayyo Upanando

'ti. es' âvuso âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto gâmaṃ piṇḍâya pavitṭho 'ti. idaṃ bhante khâdaniyaṃ ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvâ saṃghassa dâtabban ti. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave paṭigga-hetvâ nikkhipatha yâva Upanando âgacchatiti. atha kho âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavatâ paṭikkhittaṃ pure-bhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ âpajjitun ti pacchâbhattaṃ kulâni payirupâsitvâ divâ paṭikkami. khâdaniyaṃ ussâdiyittha. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto pacchâbhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ âpajjissatiti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Upananda pacchâ-bhattaṃ . . . âpajjasîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa pacchâbhattaṃ . . . âpajjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpa-daṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabbatto samâno purebhattaṃ vâ pacchâbhattaṃ vâ kulesu cārittaṃ âpajjeyya, pâcitti-yan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû cīvaradānasamaye kukkucçâyantâ kulâni na payirupâsanti, cīvaraṃ parittaṃ uppajjati. bhagavato . . . ârocesuṃ. anujânâmi bhikkhave cīvaradānasamaye kulâni payirupâsitaṃ. evaṃ ca . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu . . . âpajjeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcitti-yaṃ. tatthâyaṃ samayo, cīvaradānasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ . . . paññattaṃ hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû cīvarakammaṃ karonti attho ca hoti sūciyâpi suttena pi satthakena pi. bhikkhû kukkucçâyantâ kulâni na payirupâsanti. bhagavato . . . ârocesuṃ. anujânâmi bhikkhave cīvarakârasamaye kulâni payirupâsitaṃ. evaṃ ca . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu . . . âpajjeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo : cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo. ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam . . . paññattam hoti. ||4||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti attho ca hoti bhesajjehi. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ . . . anujânâmi bhikkhave santam bhikkhum âpucchâ kulâni payirupâsitem. evañ ca . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samâno santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ purebhattam vâ pacchâbhattam vâ kulesu cârittam âpajjeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo : cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. ||5||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

nimantito nâma pañcannam bhojanânam aññatarena bhojanena nimantito.

sabhatto nâma yena nimantito tena sabhatto.

santam nâma bhikkhum sakkâ hoti âpucchâ pavisitum. asantam nâma bhikkhum na sakkâ hoti âpucchâ pavisitum.

purebhattam nâma yena nimantito tam abhuttâvî. pacchâbhattam nâma yena nimantito antamaso kusaggena pi bhuttam hoti.

kulam nâma cattâri kulâni khattiyakulam brâhmanakulam vessakulam suddakulam. kulesu cârittam âpajjeyyâ 'ti aññassa gharûpacâram okkamantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭhamam pâdam ummâram atikkâmeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

aññatra samayâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ samayam. cîvaradânasamayo nâma anattathe kaṭhine vassânassa pacchimo mâso, attathe kaṭhine pañca mâsâ. cîvarakârasamayo nâma cîvare kariyamâne. ||1||

nimantite nimantitasaññi santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ purebhattam pacchâbhattam kulesu cârittam âpajjati aññatra samayâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. nimantite vematiko . . . nimantite animantitasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. animantite nimantitasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. animantite

vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. animantite animantitasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti samaye, santam bhikkhum âpuechâ pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anâpuechâ pavisati, aññassa gharena maggo hoti, gharûpacârena maggo hoti, antaragâmaṃ gacchati, bhikkhunîupassayaṃ gacchati, titthiyaseyyaṃ gacchati, paṭikkamaṃ gacchati, bhattiyagharaṃ gacchati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||6||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana samayena Mahânâmassa Sakkassa bhesajjaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. atha kho Mahânâmo Sakko yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdi. ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Mahânâmo Sakko bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : icchâm' ahaṃ bhante saṃghaṃ cātumaṃ bhesajjena pavâretun ti. sâdhu sâdhu Mahânâma, tena hi tvaṃ Mahânâma saṃghaṃ cātumaṃ bhesajjena pavârehîti. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ nâdhivâsenti. bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. anujânâmi bhikkhave cātumaṃ sapaccayapavâraṇaṃ sâditun ti. ||1|| tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Mahânâmaṃ Sakkaṃ parittaṃ bhesajjaṃ viññâpentî, tath' eva Mahânâmassa Sakkassa bhesajjaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. dutiyam pi kho Mahânâmo Sakko yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami . . . avoca : icchâm' ahaṃ bhante saṃghaṃ aparaṃ pi cātumaṃ bhesajjena pavâretun ti. sâdhu sâdhu Mahânâma, tena hi tvaṃ Mahânâma saṃghaṃ aparaṃ pi cātumaṃ bhesajjena pavârehîti. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ nâdhivâsenti. bhagavato . . . ârocesuṃ. anujânâmi bhikkhave punapavâraṇaṃ pi sâditun ti. ||2|| tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Mahânâmaṃ Sakkaṃ parittaṃ yeva bhesajjaṃ viññâpentî, tath' eva Mahânâmassa Sakkassa bhesajjaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. tatiyaṃ pi kho Mahâ-

nāmo Sakko yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami . . . avoca :
icchāṃ' ahaṃ bhante saṅghaṃ yāvajīvaṃ bhesajjena pavā-
retuṃ ti. sādhu sādhu Mahānāma, tena hi tvaṃ Mahā-
nāma saṅghaṃ yāvajīvaṃ bhesajjena pavārelūti. bhikkhū
kukkuccāyanta nādhivāsenti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ.
anujānāmi bhikkhave niccapavāraṇaṃ pi sādituṃ ti || 3 ||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dunniv-
atthā honti duppārutā anākappasampannā. Mahānāmo
Sakko vattā hoti : kissa tumhe bhante dunnivatthā duppārutā
anākappasampannā. nanu nāma pabbajitena sunivatthena
bhavitabbaṃ supārutena ākappasampannena 'ti. chabbaggi-
yā bhikkhū Mahānāme Sakke upanandhimsu. atha kho
chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi : kena nu kho
mayyupapāyena Mahānāmaṃ Sakkam maṅkuṃ kareyyāma
'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi :
Mahānāmena kho āvuso Sakkena saṅgho bhesajjena pavārito.
handa mayaṃ āvuso Mahānāmaṃ Sakkam sappiṃ viññāpema
'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yena Mahānāmo Sakko
ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Mahānāmaṃ Sakkam
etad avocuṃ : doṇena āvuso sappinā attho 'ti. ajjunho
bhante āgametha, manussā vajaṃ gatā sappiṃ āharituṃ,
kālaṃ harissathā 'ti. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi
kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāmaṃ Sakkam . . . ha-
rissathā 'ti. kiṃ pana tayā āvuso adātukāmena pavāritena
yaṃ tvaṃ pavāretvā na desīti. atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko
ujjhāyati khiyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddanta
ajjunho bhante āgamethā 'ti vuccamānā nāgameasantīti.
assosuṃ kho bhikkhū Mahānāmassa Sakkassa . . . vipā-
centassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ
hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāmena Sakkena ajjunho
bhante āgamethā 'ti vuccamānā nāgameasantīti — pa —
saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave Mahānāmena Sakkena . . .
nāgamethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigurahi buddho bhagavā :
kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā Mahānāmena Sakkena
. . . nāgameassatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā
pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpa-
daṃ uddiseyyātha :

agilānena bhikkhuna cātumāsa paccayapavāraṇā sādhi-

tabbā aññatra punapavâraṇāya aññatra niccapavâraṇāya. tato ce uttari sâdiyeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||4||1||

agilânena bhikkhunâ cātumâsapaccayapavâraṇâ sâditabbâ 'ti gilânapaccayapavâraṇâ sâditabbâ. punapavâraṇâpi sâditabbâ 'ti, yadâ gilâno bhavissâmi tadâ viññâpessâmiti. niccapavâraṇâpi sâditabbâ 'ti, yadâ gilâno bhavissâmi tadâ viññâpessâmiti.

tato ce uttari sâdiyeyyâ 'ti: atthi pavâraṇâ bhesajjapariyantâ na rattipariyantâ, atthi pavâraṇâ rattipariyantâ na bhesajjapariyantâ, atthi pavâraṇâ bhesajjapariyantâ ca rattipariyantâ ca, atthi pavâraṇâ n' eva bhesajjapariyantâ na rattipariyantâ. bhesajjapariyantâ nâma, bhesajjâni pariggahitâni honti ettakehi bhesajjehi pavâremîti. rattipariyantâ nâma, rattiyô pariggahitâyo honti ettakâsu rattîsu pavâremîti. bhesajjapariyantâ ca rattipariyantâ ca nâma, bhesajjâni ca pariggahitâni honti rattiyô ca pariggahitâyo honti ettakehi bhesajjehi ettakâsu rattîsu pavâremîti. n' eva bhesajjapariyantâ na rattipariyantâ nâma, bhesajjâni ca apariggahitâni honti rattiyô ca apariggahitâyo honti. bhesajjapariyante yehi bhesajjehi pavârito hoti tâni bhesajjâni ðhapetvâ aññâni bhesajjâni viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. rattipariyante yâsu rattîsu pavârito hoti tâ rattiyô ðhapetvâ aññâsu rattîsu viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhesajjapariyante ca rattipariyante ca yehi bhesajjehi pavârito hoti tâni bhesajjâni ðhapetvâ yâsu rattîsu pavârito hoti tâ rattiyô ðhapetvâ aññâni bhesajjâni aññâsu rattîsu viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. n' eva bhesajjapariyante na rattipariyante anâpatti. ||1||

na bhesajjakaraṇîyena bhesajjam viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññena bhesajjena karaṇîyena aññam bhesajjam viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. tat' uttari tat'uttarisaññî bhesajjam viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. tat' uttari vematiko . . . tat' uttari na tat'uttarisaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. na tat' uttari tat'uttarisaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na tat' uttari vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na tat' uttari na tat'uttarisaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti yehi bhesajjehi pavârito hoti tâni bhesajjâni viññâpeti, yâsu rattîsu pavârito hoti tâsu rattîsu viññâpeti, imehi

tayā bhesajjehi pavārita 'mhā ambhākaṃ ca iminā ca iminā ca bhesajjena attho 'ti ācikkhitvā viññāpeti, yāsu tayā rattīsu pavārita 'mhā tāyo ca rattiyo vītivattā ambhākaṃ ca bhesajjena attho 'ti ācikkhitvā viññāpeti, ñātakānaṃ, pavāritānaṃ, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo senāya abbhuyyāto hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya agamanīsu. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo chabbaggiye bhikkhū dūrato 'va āgacchante, disvāna pakkosāpetvā etad avoca: kissa tumhe bhante āgata 'tthā 'ti. mahārāja mahārājānaṃ mayaṃ datṭhukāma 'ti. kiṃ bhante maṃ dīṭṭhena yuddhābhinandinā. nanu bhagavā passitabbo 'ti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇa Sakyaputtiyā uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya āgacchissanti. ambhākaṃ pi alābhā ambhākaṃ pi dulladdhaṃ ye mayaṃ ājīvassa hetu puttadārassa kāraṇa senāya āgacchāma 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya gacchissantīti. bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesum. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya gacchathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya gacchissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno mâtulo senâya gilâno hoti. so tassa bhikkhuno santike dûtam pâhesi : aham hi senâya gilâno, âgacchatu bhaddanto, icchâmi bhaddantassa âgatan ti. atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etad ahosi : bhagavatâ sikkhâpadam paññattam na uyyuttam senam dassanâya gantabban ti, ayañ ca me mâtulo senâya gilâno. katham nu kho mayâ paṭipajjitabban ti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesi. atha kho bhagavâ ctasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave tathârûpapaccayâ senâya gantum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttam senam dassanâya gaccheyya aññatra tathârûpapaccayâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

uyyuttâ nâma senâ gâmato nikkhamitvâ nivittâ vâ hoti payâtâ vâ. senâ nâma hatthî assâ rathâ pattî. dvâdasa-puriso hatthî, tipuriso asso, catupuriso ratho, cattâro purisâ sarahatthâ patti.

dassanâya gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ðhito passati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dassanûpacâraṇa vijahitvâ punappunam passati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

aññatra tathârûpapaccayâ 'ti ðhapetvâ tathârûpapaccayam. ||1||

uyyutte uyyuttasaññi dassanâya gacchati aññatra tathârûpapaccayâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. uyyutte vematiko . . . uyyutte anuyyuttasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekamekam dassanâya gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ðhito passati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanûpacâram vijahitvâ punappunam passati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte uyyuttasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte anuyyuttasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti ârâme ðhito passati, bhikkhussa ðhitokâsam vâ nisinnokâsam vâ nipannokâsam vâ âgacchati, paṭipatham gacchanto passati, tathârûpapaccayâ, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||3||

atthamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sati karaṇīye senaṃ gantvā atirekatirattaṃ senāya vasanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇa Sakyaputtiyā senāya vassanti. amhākaṃ pi alābhā amhākaṃ pi dulladdhaṃ ye mayā ajīvassa hetu puttadārassa kāraṇa senāya paṭivasāmā'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesāṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekatirattaṃ senāya vassantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave atirekatirattaṃ senāya vasathā'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa atirekatirattaṃ senāya vassatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

siyā ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senaṃ gamanāya, dvirattatirattaṃ tena bhikkhunā senāya vasitabbaṃ. tato ce uttari vaseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

siyā ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senaṃ gamanāyā'ti, siyā paccayo siyā karaṇīyaṃ.

dvirattatirattaṃ tena bhikkhunā senāya vasitabbaṃ ti dve tisso rattiyo vasitabbaṃ. tato ce uttari vaseyyā'ti, catutthe divase atthamgate suriye senāya vasati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

atirekatiratte atirekasaññī senāya vasati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekatiratte vematiko . . . atirekatiratte ūnakasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakatiratte atirekasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakatiratte vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakatiratte ūnakasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ūnakadvetisso rattiyo vasati, dve rattiyo vasitvā tatiyāya rattiyā purāruṇā nikkhamitvā puna vasati, gilāno vasati, gilānassa karaṇīyena vasati,

senâ vâ paṭisenâya ruddhâ hoti, kenaci palibuddho hoti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

navamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû dvirattatirattaṃ senâya vasamâno uyyodhikaṃ pi balaggaṃ pi senâbyûhaṃ pi anîkadassanaṃ pi gacchanti. aññataro pi chabbaggiyo bhikkhu uyyodhikaṃ gantvâ kaṇḍena paṭividdho hoti. manussâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ uppaṇḍesum : kacci bhante suyuddhaṃ ahosi, kati te lakkhâni laddhânîti. so bhikkhu tehi manussehi uppaṇḍiyamâno mañku ahosi. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ uyyodhikaṃ dassanâya âgacchissanti. amhâkaṃ pi alâbhâ, amhâkaṃ pi dulladdhaṃ ye mayaṃ âjivassa hetu puttadârassa kâraṇa uyyodhikaṃ âgacchâmâ 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicehâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uyyodhikaṃ dassanâya gacchissantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave uyyodhikaṃ dassanâya gacchathâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vîgarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurissâ . . . gacchissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurissâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

dvirattatirattaṃ ce bhikkhu senâya vasamâno uyyodhikaṃ vâ balaggaṃ vâ senâbyûhaṃ vâ anîkadassanaṃ vâ gaccheyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

dvirattatirattaṃ ce bhikkhu senâya vasamâno 'ti dve tisso rattiyo vasamâno.

uyyodhikaṃ nâma yatttha sampahâro dissati. balaggaṃ nâma ettakâ hatthî ettakâ assâ ettakâ rathâ ettakâ pattî. senâbyûhaṃ nâma ito hatthî hontu ito assâ hontu ito rathâ hontu ito pattikâ hontu. anikaṃ nâma hatthânîkaṃ assânî-

kaṃ rathāṇikaṃ pattāṇikaṃ. tayo hatthi pacchimam hatthāṇikaṃ, tayo assā pacchimam assāṇikaṃ, tayo rathā pacchimam rathāṇikaṃ, cattāro purisā sarahatthā patti pacchimam pattāṇikaṃ.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha t̥hito passati, āpatti pācittiyaṃ. dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyaṃ. ekamekaṃ dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha t̥hito passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ārāme t̥hito passati, bhikkhussa t̥hitokāsaṃ vā nisiṇṇokāsaṃ vā nipannokāsaṃ vā āgantvā sampahāro dissati, paṭipathaṃ gacchanto passati, sati karaṇīye gantvā passati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

pūvaṃ, kathā, 'panandassa tayaṃ, 'paṭṭhākaṃ eva ca,
Mahānāmo, Pasenadi, senā, viddho ime dasā 'ti.

acelakavaggo pañcamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Cetiyesu cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bhaddavatikā tena pāyāsi. addasaṃsu kho gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam dūrato 'va āgacchantam, disvāna bhagavantam etad avocum : mā kho bhante bhagavā Ambatittham agamāsi, Ambatitthe bhante jaṭilassa assame nāgo paṭivasati iddhimā āsiviso ghoraviso, so bhagavantam mā vihetthesi. evam vutte bhagavā tuṇhī ahoṣi. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi kho gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam etad avocum : mā kho bhante bhagavā Ambatittham . . . mā vihetthesi. tatiyam pi kho bhagavā tuṇhī ahoṣi. atha kho bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bhaddavatikā tad avasari. tatra sudam bhagavā Bhaddavatikāyaṃ

viharati. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato yena Ambatitthakassa
 jaṭilassa assamo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā agyāgāraṃ
 pavisitvā tiṇasanthāraṃ paññāpetvā nisīdi pallaṅkaṃ ābhū-
 jtvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upatṭha-
 petvā. atha kho so nāgo āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ pavitṭhaṃ
 disvāna dummano padhūpāsi. āyasmāpi Sāgato padhūpāsi.
 atha kho so nāgo makkhaṃ asahamāno pajjali, āyasmāpi
 Sāgato tejodhātum samāpajjitvā pajjali. atha kho āyasmā
 Sāgato tassa nāgassa tejasā tejaṃ pariyādiyitvā yena Bhadda-
 vatikā ten' upasaṅkami. atha kho bhagavā Bhaddavatikā-
 yaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Kosambī tena cārikaṃ
 pakkāmi. assosum kho Kosambikā upāsakā: ayyo kira Sāga-
 to Ambatitthikena nāgena saddhiṃ saṃgāmesīti. atha kho
 bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Kosambī tad
 avasari. atha kho Kosambikā upāsakā bhagavato paccugga-
 manaṃ karitvā yenāyasmā Sāgato ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upa-
 saṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
 atṭhamsu, ekamantaṃ tṭhitā kho Kosambikā upāsakā āyas-
 mantaṃ Sāgataṃ etad avocum: kiṃ bhante ayyānaṃ dulla-
 bhañ ca manāpañ ca, kiṃ paṭiyādemā 'ti. evaṃ vutte
 chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Kosambike upāsake etad avocum:
 atth' āvuso kâpotikā nāma pasannā bhikkhūnaṃ dullabhā
 ca manāpā ca, taṃ paṭiyādethā 'ti. atha kho Kosambikā
 upāsakā ghare ghare kâpotikaṃ pasannaṃ paṭiyādetvā
 āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ piṇḍāya pavitṭhaṃ disvāna āyasman-
 taṃ Sāgataṃ etad avocum: pivatu bhante ayyo Sāgato
 kâpotikaṃ pasannaṃ, pivatu bhante ayyo Sāgato kâpotikaṃ
 pasaunan ti. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato ghare ghare kâpo-
 tikaṃ pasannaṃ pivitvā nagaramhā nikkhamanto nagaradvāre
 paripati. atha kho bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ
 nagaramhā nikkhamanto addasa āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ naga-
 radvāre paripatitaṃ, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi: gaṇhatha
 bhikkhave Sāgatan ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho te bhikkhū
 bhagavato paṭisunivā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ ārāmaṃ netvā
 yena bhagavā tena sīsaṃ katvā nipātesum. atha kho
 āyasmā Sāgato parivattitvā yena bhagavā tena pāde karitvā
 seyyaṃ kappesi. atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi:
 nanu bhikkhave pubbe Sāgato tathāgata sagāravo ahoṣi

sappatisso 'ti. evaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave Sāgato etarahi tathāgate sagāravo sappatisso 'ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. nanu bhikkhave Sāgato Ambatitthikena nāgena saddhiṃ saṃgāmesīti. evaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave Sāgato etarahi pahoti nāgena saddhiṃ saṃgāmetun ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave taṃ pātabbaṃ yaṃ pivitvā visaññi assā 'ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. ananuechaviyaṃ bhikkhave Sāgatassa ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇiyaṃ. kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Sāgato majjaṃ pivissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

surāmerayapāne pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

surā nāma piṭṭhasurā pūvasurā odanasurā kiṇṇapakkhittā sambhārasaṃyuttā. merayo nāma pupphāsavo phalāsavo madhvāsavo gulāsavo sambhārasaṃyutto.

piveyyā 'ti antamaso kusaggena pi pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

majje majjasaññi pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. majje vematiko . . . majje amajjasaññi pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. amajje majjasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amajje vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amajje amajjasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti amajjaṃ ca hoti majjavaṇṇaṃ majjagandhaṃ majjarasaṃ taṃ pivati, sūpasampāke maṃsasampāke tela-sampāke āmalakaphāṇite, amajjaṃ aritthaṃ pivati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ vibarati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiyaṃ bhikkhuṃ aṅgulipatodakena hāsesuṃ. so bhikkhu uttantaṃ anassāsuko kālam akāsi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ

aṅgulipatodakena hāsessantīti — pa —. saecam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . hāsethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . hāsessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ea pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

aṅgulipatodake pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

aṅgulipatodako nāma, upasampanno upasampannam hāsādhippāyo kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī aṅgulipatodakena hāseti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham . . . kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyaṃ . . . kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham . . . nissaggiyena kāyaṃ . . . nissaggiyena kāyapaṭibaddham . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti na hāsādhippāyo sati karaṇīye āmasati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū Aciravatiyā na-

diyâ uduke kîlanti. tena kho pana samayena râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikâya deviyâ suddhim uparipâsâdavaragato hoti. addasa kho râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû Aciravatiyâ nadiyâ uduke kîlante, disvâna Mallikam devim etad avoca : ete te Mallike arahanto uduke kîlantîti. nissamsayam kho mahârâja bhagavatâ sikkhâpadam apañña-ttam te vâ bhikkhû appukataññuno 'ti. atha kho rañño Pasenadikosalassa etad ahosi : kena nu kho aham upâyena bhagavato ca na âroceyyam bhagavâ ca jâneyya ime bhikkhû uduke kîlîta 'ti. atha kho râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû pakkosâpetvâ mahantam gulapindam adâsi imam bhante gulapindam bhagavato dethâ 'ti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû tam gulapindam âdâya yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvâ bhagavantam etad avocum : imam bhante gulapindam râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavato detîti. kham pana tumhe bhikkhave râjâ addasâ 'ti. Aciravatiyâ nadiyâ bhagavâ uduke kîlante 'ti. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ uduke kîlissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannanam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

udake hâsadhamme pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

udake hâsadhammo nâma uparigoppake uduke hâsâdhippâyo nimujjati vâ ummujjati vâ palavati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

udake hâsadhamme hâsadhammasaññî, âpatti pâcittiyassa. uduke hâsadhamme vematiko . . . uduke hâsadhamme ahâsadhammasaññî, âpatti pâcittiyassa. hetthâgoppake uduke kîlati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nâvâya kîlati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. hatthena vâ pâdcua vâ kaṭṭhena vâ kaṭhalâya vâ udakam puharati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. bhâjanagatam udakam vâ kañcikum vâ khîram vâ takkam vâ rajanam vâ passâvam vâ cikkhallam vâ kîlati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahâsadhamme hâsadhammasaũñî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahâsadhamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahâsadhamme ahâsadhammasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti na hâsâdhippâyo sati karaṇiye udakam otaritvâ

nimujjati vâ ummujjati vâ palavati vâ, pâraṃ gacchanto
nimujjati vâ ummujjati vâ palavati vâ, âpadâsu, ummatta-
kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyaṃ viharati
Ghositârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Channo
anâcâraṃ âcarati. bhikkhû evaṃ âhaṃsu: âvuso Channa
evarûpaṃ mâ akâsi, n' etaṃ kappatiti. so anâdariyaṃ
paṭicca karoti yeva. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâ-
centi: kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Channo anâdariyaṃ karissa-
titi — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Channa anâdariyaṃ karo-
sîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ
hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa anâdariyaṃ karissasi. n' etaṃ
moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca
pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

anâdariye pâcittiyaṃ ti ||1||

anâdariyaṃ nâma dve anâdariyâni puggalânâdariyaṇi ca
dhammânâdariyaṇi ca. puggalânâdariyaṃ nâma upasampan-
nena paññattena vuccamâno ayaṃ ukkhittako vâ vambhito
vâ garahito vâ, imassa vacanaṃ akataṃ bhavissatîti anâdari-
yaṃ karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammânâdariyaṃ nâma
upasampannena paññattena vuccamâno kath' âyaṃ nasseyya
vâ vinasseyya vâ antaradhâyeyya vâ taṃ vâ na sikkhitukâmo
anâdariyaṃ karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi anâdariyaṃ karoti, âpatti
pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne
anupasampannasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne-
na apaññattena vuccamâno idaṃ na sallekhâya na dhûtattâya
na pâsâdikatâya na apacayâya na viriyârambhâya samvatta-
tîti anâdariyaṃ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannena
paññattena vâ apaññattena vâ vuccamâno idaṃ na sallekhâya
. . . na viriyârambhâya samvattatîti anâdariyaṃ karoti,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti evaṃ ambhakaṃ âcariyānaṃ uggaho paripucchâ 'ti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, LV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû bhimsâpentī. te bhimsâpiyamānā rodanti. bhikkhû evaṃ âhaṃsu: kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû amhe bhimsâpentīti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhuṃ bhimsâpessantīti . . . (see LII. 1) . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ bhimsâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

bhimsâpeyyâ 'ti, upasampanno upasampannaṃ bhimsâpetukāmo rūpaṃ vâ saddaṃ vâ gandhaṃ vâ rasaṃ vâ phoṭṭhabbaṃ vâ upasaṃharati, bhāyeyya vâ so na vâ bhāyeyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. corakantāraṃ vâ vālakantāraṃ vâ pisācakantāraṃ vâ âcikkhati, bhāyeyya vâ so na vâ bhāyeyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi bhimsâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi bhimsâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannaṃ bhimsâpetukāmo rūpaṃ vâ . . . upasaṃharati, bhāyeyya vâ so na vâ bhāyeyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. corakantāraṃ vâ . . . na vâ bhāyeyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-

sampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na bhiṇṣâpetukâmo rūpaṃ vâ saddaṃ vâ gandhaṃ vâ rasaṃ vâ phoṭṭhabbaṃ vâ upasaṃharati, corakantâraṃ vâ vâḷakantâraṃ vâ pisâcakantâraṃ vâ âcikkhati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumâragire Bhesakaḷâvane migadâye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû hemantike kâle aññataraṃ mahan-taṃ susirakaṭṭhaṃ jotim samâdahitvâ visibbesum. tasmim ca susire kaṇhasappo agginâ santatto nikkhamitvâ bhikkhû paripâtesi. bhikkhû taṃ taṃ padhâvimsu. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhû jotim samâdahitvâ visibbessantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhû jotim samâdahitvâ visibbentîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vîgarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ jotim samâdahitvâ visibbessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu visibbanâpekkho jotim samâdaheyya vâ samâdahâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ pañ-ñattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilâna-pucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocaṃ : kacc' âvuso khamanîyaṃ kacci yâpanîyaṃ ti. pubbe mayaṃ âvuso jotim samâdahitvâ visibbema, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkucâyantâ na visibbema, tena no na phâsu hotîti. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesum. anu-jânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ jotim samâdahitvâ vâ samâdahâpetvâ vâ visibbetum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu agilâno visibbanâpekkho jotim samâda-

heyya vā samādahāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṇ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ . . . paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū na padīpesuṃ jotike pi jantāghare pi kukkucāyanta. bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave tathārūpapaccayā jotim samādahitūṃ samādahāpetuṃ. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu agilāno visibbanāpekkho jotim samādaheyya vā samādahāpeyya vā aññatra tathārūpapaccayā, pācittiyaṇ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

agilāno nāma yassa vinā agginā phāsu hoti. gilāno nāma yassa vinā agginā na phāsu hoti.

visibbanāpekkho 'ti tappitukāmo.

joti nāma aggi vuccati.

samādaheyyā 'ti sayam samādahati, āpatti pācittiyassa. samādahāpeyyā 'ti aññaṃ ānāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakiṃ āṇatto bahukaṃ pi samādahati, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññatra tathārūpapaccayā 'ti ṭhapetvā tathārūpapaccayaṃ. ||1||

agilāno agilānasaññi visibbanāpekkho jotim samādahati vā samādahāpeti vā aññatra tathārūpapaccayā, āpatti pācittiyassa. agilāno vematiko . . . agilāno gilānasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. paṭilātaṃ ukkhipati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno agilānasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno gilānasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānassa, aññena kataṃ visibbeti, vitacchitaṅgāraṃ visibbeti, padīpe, jotike, jantāghare, tathārūpapaccayā, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū Tapode nhāyanti. tena kho pana samayena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro sīsaṃ nhāyissāmīti Tapo-

dam gantvâ yâv' ayyâ nhâyantîti ekamantaṃ paṭimānesi. bhikkhū yâva samandhakârâ nhâyimsu. atha kho râjâ Mâgadho Seniyo Bimbisâro vikâlê sîsaṃ nhâyitvâ nagaradvâre thakkite bahinagare vasitvâ kâlâss' eva asambhinnena vilepanena yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkâmi, upasaṃkamitvâ bhagavantaṃ abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho râjânaṃ Mâgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisâraṃ bhagavâ etad avoca: kissa tvam mahârâja kâlâss' eva âgato asambhinnena vilepanenâ 'ti. atha kho râjâ Mâgadho Seniyo Bimbisâro bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesi. atha kho bhagavâ râjânaṃ Mâgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisâraṃ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho râjâ Mâgadho Seniyo Bimbisâro bhagavatâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahaṃsîto uṭṭhâyâsanâ bhagavantaṃ abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇaṃ katvâ pakkâmi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne etasmiṃ paka-raṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipâtâpetvâ bhikkhū paṭipucchi: saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū râjânaṃ pi passitvâ na mattam jânitvâ nhâyantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. kathaṃ hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurîsâ râjânaṃ pi passitvâ na mattam jânitvâ nhâyissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū uṇhasamaye pariḷâhasamaye kukkucâyantâ na nhâyanti sedagatena gattena sayanti, cîvaraṃ pi senâsanam pi dussati. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. anujânâmi bhikkhave uṇhasamaye pariḷâhasamaye oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyituṃ. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyaṃ. tatthâyaṃ samayo, diyaḍḍho mâso seso gimhânaṃ ti vassânassa paṭhamo mâso icc ete adḍhateyyamâsâ uṇhasamayo pariḷâhasamayo. ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilânapucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum : kacc' âvuso khamanîyaṃ kacci yâpanîyan ti. pubbe mayaṃ âvuso oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyâma, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkucâyantâ na nhâyâma, tena no na phâsu hotîti. bhagavato etan atthaṃ ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsaṃ . . . pariâhasamayo gilânasamayo ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû navakammaṃ katvâ kukkucâyantâ na nhâyanti. te sedagatena gattena sayanti. cîvaram pi senâsanam pi dussati. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave kammassamaye oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyaṃ — pa —.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||4||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû addhânaṃ gantvâ kukkucâyantâ na nhâyanti. te sedagatena . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave addhânagamanassamaye oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyaṃ. tatthâyaṃ samayo — pa —.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||5||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû ajjhokâse cîvarakammaṃ karontâ sarajena vâtena okiṇṇâ honti, devo ca thokaṃ thokaṃ phusâyati. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ na nhâyanti, kilinnena gattena sayanti, cîvaram pi senâsanam

pi dussati. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave vâtavutthisamaye oren' addhamâsam nhâyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsam nhâyeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo : diyaddho mâso seso gimhânan ti vassânassa paṭhamo mâso icc ete aḍḍhateyya-mâsâ uṇhasamayo pariḷâhasamayo, gilânasamayo, kammamayo, addhânagamanasamayo, vâtavutthisamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. ||6||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

oren' addhamâsan ti ûnakaddhamâsam.

nhâyeyyâ 'ti cuṇṇena vâ mattikâya vâ nhâyati, payoge payoge dukkaṭam, nhânapariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa.

aññatra samayâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ samayam. uṇhasamayo nâma diyaddho mâso seso gimhânam, pariḷâhasamayo nâma vassânassa paṭhamo mâso, icc ete aḍḍhateyyamâsâ uṇhasamayo pariḷâhasamayo 'ti nhâyitabbam. gilânasamayo nâma yassa vinâ nhânena na phâsu hoti, gilânasamayo 'ti nhâyitabbam. kammamayo nâma antamaso parivenam pi sammattam hoti, kammamayo 'ti nhâyitabbam. addhânagamanasamayo nâma addhayojanam gacchissâmâ 'ti nhâyitabbam, gacchan-tena nhâyitabbam, gatena nhâyitabbam. vâtavutthisamayo nâma bhikkhû sarajena vâtena okiṇṇâ honti, dve vâ tîpi vâ udakaphusitâni kâye patitâni honti, vâtavutthisamayo 'ti nhâyitabbam. ||1||

ûnakaddhamâse ûnakasaññi aññatra samayâ nhâyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ûnakaddhamâse vematiko . . . ûnakaddhamâse atirekasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. atirekaddhamâse ûnakasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamâse vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamâse atirekasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti samaye, addhamâsam nhâyati, atirekaddhamâsam nhâyati, pâram gacchanto nhâyati, sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ ti. ||3||7||

sattamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ca paribbājakā ca Sāketā Sāvattthiṃ addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. antarā magge corā nikkhamitvā te acchindimsu. Sāvattthiyā rājabhaṭṭā nikkhamitvā te core sabhaṇḍe gahe tvā bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesuṃ: āgacchantu bhaddantā sakaṃ sakaṃ cīvaraṃ saṃjānitvā gaṇhantū 'ti. bhikkhū na saṃjānanti. te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā attano attano cīvaraṃ na saṃjānissantīti. assosuṃ kho bhikkhū tesuṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhūnaṃ tadanucchavikaṃ tadanulomikaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca: saṃghasutṭhutaṃ saṃghaphāsutaṃ — pa — saddhammatṭhitiyā vinayānuggahāya. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

navāṃ pana bhikkhūnaṃ cīvaralābheṇa tiṇṇaṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ādātappaṃ nīlaṃ vā kaddamaṃ vā kālāsāmaṃ vā. anādā ce bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇaṃ navāṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

navāṃ nāma akatakappaṃ vuccati.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ.

tiṇṇaṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ādātappaṃ ti antamaso kusaggena pi ādātappaṃ.

nīlaṃ nāma dve nīlāni kaṇṇaṇīlaṃ palāsaṇīlaṃ. kaddamo nāma odako vuccati. kālāsāmaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci kālāsāmakkaṃ.

anādā ce bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ti antamaso kusaggena pi anādiyitvā

tiṇṇaṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇaṃ
navaṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anâdinne anâdinnasaññî paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.
anâdinne vematiko . . . anâdinne âdinnasaññî paribhuñjati,
âpatti pâcittiyassa. âdinne anâdinnasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
âdinne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. âdinne âdinnasaññî,
anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti âdiyitvâ paribhuñjati, kappo nattho hoti, kappakato
kâso jiṇṇo hoti, kappakatena akappakatam saṃsibbitam
hoti, aggale, anuvâte, paribhaṇḍe, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ
'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

atthamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhâtuno saddhi-
vihârikassa bhikkhuno sâmaṃ cīvaraṃ vikappetvâ apaccud-
dhâraṃ paribhuñjati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ
etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesi: ayaṃ âvuso âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto
mayhaṃ cīvaraṃ sâmaṃ vikappetvâ apaccuddhâraṃ
paribhuñjatîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti:
kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa
sâmaṃ cīvaraṃ vikappetvâ apaccuddhâraṃ paribhuñjissatîti — pa —
saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Upananda bhikkhussa . . . paribhuñjasîti.
saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma
tvaṃ moghapurisa bhikkhussa . . . paribhuñjissasi. n' etaṃ
moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca
pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa vâ bhikkhuniyâ vâ sikkhamâ-
nâya vâ sâmaṇerassa vâ sâmaṇeriyâ vâ sâmaṃ cīvaraṃ
vikappetvâ apaccuddhâraṃ paribhuñjeyya, pâcittiyaṃ
ti. || 1 ||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannâ. sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ. sâmaṇero nâma dasasikkhâpadiko. sâmaṇerî nâma dasasikkhâpadikâ.

sâman ti sayam vikappetvâ.

civaram nâma channam civarânam aññataram civaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

vikappanam nâma dve vikappanâ sammukhâvikappanâ ca parammukhâvikappanâ ca. sammukhâvikappanâ nâma imam civaram tuyham vikappemi itthannâmassa vâ 'ti. parammukhâvikappanâ nâma imam civaram vikappanattâya tuyham danumîti. tena vattabbo : ko te mitto vâ sandiṭṭho vâ 'ti. itthannâmo ca itthannâmo câ 'ti. tena vattabbo : aham tesam dammi, tesam santakam paribhuñja vâ vissajjehi vâ yathâpaccayam vâ karohîti.

apaccuddhâraṇam nâma tassa vâ adinnam tassa vâ avissâsento paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

apaccuddhârake apaccuddhârakasaññî paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. apaccuddhârake vematiko . . . apaccuddhârake paccuddhârakasaññî paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhiṭṭheti vâ vissajjehi vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhârake apaccuddhârakasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhârake vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhârake paccuddhârakasaññî, ânâpatti. || 2 ||

ânâpatti so vâ deti tassa vâ vissâsento paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamam.

P Â C I T T I Y A, L X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû asannihiṭṭaparikkhârâ honti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sattarasavaggiyânam bhikkhûnam pattam pi civaram pi apanidhenti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû chabbaggiye bhikkhû etad avocum : dethâvuso

amhâkaṃ pattam pi cīvaram pīti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū hasanti, te rodanti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhamsu : kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū amhākaṃ pattam pi cīvaram pi apanidhenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnam pattam pi cīvaram pi apanidhessanti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhūnam . . . apanidhethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhūnam . . . apanidhessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa pattam vā cīvaram vā nisīdanaṃ vā sūciḥaram vā kāyabandhanaṃ vā apanidheyya vā apanidhāpeyya vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, pācittiyanti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussā 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

patto nāma dve pattā ayopatto mattikāpatto.

cīvaram nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataram cīvaram vikappanupagapacchinam.

nisīdanaṃ nāma sadasaṃ vuccati.

sūciḥaram nāma sasūcikaṃ vā asūcikaṃ vā.

kāyabandhanaṃ nāma dve kāyabandhanāni paṭṭikaṃ sūkarantakaṃ.

apanidheyya vā 'ti sayam apanidheti, āpatti pācittiyassa. apanidhāpeyya vā 'ti aññaṃ ānāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakiṃ āpatto bahukaṃ pi apanidheti, āpatti pācittiyassa. antamaso hāsāpekkho pīti kīlādhippāyo. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi pattam vā . . . kāyabandhanaṃ vā apanidheti vā apanidhāpeti vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aññaṃ parikkhāram apanidheti vā apanidhāpeti vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa pattam vā cīvaram vā aññaṃ vā parikkhāram apanidheti vā apanidhāpeti vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, āpatti

dukkatassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkatassa.
 anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkatassa. ||2||
 anâpatti na hâsâdhippâyo, dunnikkhittam paṭisâmeti,
 dhammim katham katvâ dassâmîti paṭisâmeti, ummatta-
 kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddânam :

surâ, aṅguli, toyañ ca, anâdariyañ ca, bhimsanam,
 joti, nahâna-dubbaṇṇam, apaccuddhârakam sâmaṃ, apa-
 nidhena câ 'ti.

surâpânavaggo chaṭṭho.

P Â C I T T I Y A, L X I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
 samayena âyasmâ Udâyi issâso hoti, kâkâ c' assa amanâpâ
 honti. so kâke vijjhivâ sisam chinditvâ sûle paṭipâṭiyâ
 ṭhapesi. bhikkhû evam âhamsu : ken' ime âvuso kâkâ jîvitâ
 voropitâ 'ti. mayâ âvuso, amanâpâ me kâkâ 'ti. ye te bhi-
 kkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma âyasmâ
 Udâyi sañcicca pâṇam jîvitâ voropessatîti — pa —. saccam
 kira tvam Udâyi sañcicca . . . voropesîti. saccam bhagavâ.
 vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tvam mogha-
 purisa sañcicca . . . voropessasi. n' etam moghapurisa
 appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhi-
 kkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu sañcicca pâṇam jîvitâ voropeyya,
 pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sañcicca 'ti jânanto samjânanto cecca abhivitaritvâ vî-
 tikkamo.

pâṇo nâma tiracchânagatapâṇo vuccati.

jîvitâ voropeyyâ 'ti jîvitindriyam upacchindati uparodheti
 santatiṃ vikopeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

pâṇe pāṇasaṇṇī jīvitaṃ voropeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pâṇe vematiko jīvitaṃ voropeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pâṇe apāṇasaṇṇī, anāpatti. apāṇe pāṇasaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇe vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇe apāṇasaṇṇī, anāpatti. ||2||
 anāpatti asaṇṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, na maraṇādhippāyassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . paribhuñjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . paribhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjeyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocanti.

sappāṇakan ti jānanto paribhogena marissantīti jānanto paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

sappāṇake sappāṇakasaṇṇī paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. sappāṇake vematiko paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sappāṇake asappāṇakasaṇṇī paribhuñjati, anāpatti. apāṇake sappāṇakasaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇake apāṇakasaṇṇī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti sappāṇakan ti ajānanto, apāṇakan ti jānanto, paribhogena na marissantīti jānanto paribhuñjati ; ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena huddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam yathâdhammam nihatâdhikaraṇam punakammâya ukkoṭenti akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭam kammaṃ puna kâtabbam kammaṃ anihataṃ dunnihataṃ puna nihanitabban ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam . . . ukkoṭessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jânam . . . ukkoṭethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ jânam . . . ukkoṭessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânam yathâdhammam nihatâdhikaraṇam punakammâya ukkoṭeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmaṃ vâ jânâti aṇṇe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

yathâdhammam nâma dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena kataṃ, etaṃ yathâdhammam nâma.

adhikaraṇam nâma cattâri adhikaraṇâni, vivâdâdhikaraṇam anuvâdâdhikaraṇam âpattâdhikaraṇam kiccâdhikaraṇam.

punakammâya ukkoṭeyyâ 'ti akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭam kammaṃ puna kâtabbam kammaṃ anihataṃ dunnihataṃ puna nihanitabban ti ukkoṭeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇî ukkoṭeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ukkoṭeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇî ukkoṭeti, anâpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti adhammena vâ vaggena vâ na kammârahassa vâ kammaṃ katan ti jânanto ukkoṭeti, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. ||3|| ||2||

tatthiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sañcetanikam sukkavisatṭhiâpattim âpajjitvâ bhâtuno saddhivihârikassa bhikkhuno ârocesi: aham âvuso sañcetanikam sukkavisatṭhiâpattim âpanno, mâ aṇṇassa kassaci ârocesîti. tena kho pana samayena aṇṇataro bhikkhu sañcetanikam sukkavisatṭhiâpattim âpajjitvâ samgham tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam yâci, tassa samgho tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam adâsi. so parivasanto tam bhikkhum passivâ etad avoca: aham âvuso sañcetanikam sukkavisatṭhiâpattim âpajjitvâ samgham tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam yâcim, tassa me samgho tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam adâsi, so 'ham parivasâmi. vediyâm' aham âvuso, vediyatîti mam âyasmâ dhâretû 'ti. kim nu kho âvuso yo aṇṇo pi imam âpattim âpajjati so pi evam karotîti. evam âvuso 'ti. ayam âvuso âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sañcetanikam sukkavisatṭhiâpattim âpajjitvâ so me âroceti: mâ kassaci ârocesîti. kim pana tvam âvuso paṭicchâdesîti. evam âvuso 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhu bhikkhussa jânam dutṭhullam âpattim paṭicchâdessatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhussa . . . paṭicchâdesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhussa jânam dutṭhullam âpattim paṭicchâdessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa jânam dutṭhullam âpattim paṭicchâdeyya, pâcittiyaṇ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aṇṇassa bhikkhussa.

jânâti nâma sâmaṇ vâ jânâti aṇṇe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

duṭṭhullā nāma âpatti cattâri ca pârâjîkânî terasa ca saṃghâdisesâ.

paṭicchâdeyyâ 'ti imaṃ jânitvâ codessanti sâressanti khumsessanti vambhessanti maṅkum karissanti nârocessâmîti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

duṭṭhullâya âpattiyâ duṭṭhullâpattisaññî paṭicchâdeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. duṭṭhullâya âpattiyâ vematiko paṭicchâdeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. duṭṭhullâya âpattiyâ aduṭṭhullâpattisaññî paṭicchâdeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullaṃ âpattiṃ paṭicchâdeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa duṭṭhullaṃ vâ aduṭṭhullaṃ vâ ajjhâcâraṃ paṭicchâdeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullâya âpattiyâ duṭṭhullâpattisaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullâya âpattiyâ vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullâya âpattiyâ aduṭṭhullâpattisaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vâ kalaho vâ viggaho vâ vivâdo vâ bhavissatîti nâroceti, saṃghabhedo vâ saṃgharâjî vâ bhavissatîti nâroceti, ayaṃ kakkhaḷo pharuso jîvitantarâyaṃ vâ brahmacariyantarâyaṃ vâ karissatîti nâroceti, aññe patirûpe bhikkhû apassanto nâroceti, na châdetukâmo nâroceti, paññâvissati sakena kammenâ 'ti nâroceti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

catutthaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena Râjagahe sattarasavaggiyâ dârakâ sahâyakâ honti, Upâli dârako tesam pâmokkho hoti. atha kho Upâlissa mâtâpitunnaṃ etad ahosi : kena nu kho upâyena Upâli amhâkaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jîveyya na ca kilameyyâ 'ti. atha kho Upâlissa mâtâpitunnaṃ etad ahosi : sace kho Upâli lekhaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upâli amhâkaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jîveyya na ca kilameyyâ 'ti. atha kho Upâlissa mâtâpitunnaṃ etad ahosi : sace kho Upâli lekhaṃ sikkhissati,

aṅguliyo dukkhâ bhavissanti. sace kho Upâli gaṇanaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upâli amhâkaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jîveyya na ca kilameyyâ 'ti. atha kho Upâlissa mâtâpitunnaṃ etad ahoṣi : sace kho Upâli gaṇanaṃ sikkhissati, urassa dukkho bhavissati. sace kho Upâli rūpaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upâli amhâkaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jîveyya na ca kilameyyâ 'ti. atha kho Upâlissa mâtâpitunnaṃ etad ahoṣi : sace kho Upâli rūpaṃ sikkhissati, akkhîni dukkhâ bhavissanti. ime kho samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ sukkasîlâ sukkasamâcârâ subhojanâni bhuñjitvâ nivâtesu sayanesu sayanti. sace kho Upâli samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyya, evaṃ kho Upâli amhâkaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jîveyya na ca kilameyyâ 'ti. assosi kho Upâli dâraako mâtâpitunnaṃ imaṃ kathâsallâpaṃ. atha kho Upâli dâraako yena te dârakâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ te dâraake etad avoca : etha mayaṃ ayyo samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajissâmâ 'ti. sace kho tvaṃ ayya pabbajissasi, evaṃ mayaṃ pi pabbajissâmâ 'ti. atha kho te dârakâ ekamekassa mâtâpitaro upasaṃkamitvâ etad avocum : anujânâtha maṃ agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ pabbajjâvâ 'ti. atha kho tesam dâra-kânaṃ mâtâpitaro sabbe p' ime dârakâ samânacchanda kalyâṇâdhippâyâ 'ti anujânimsu. te bhikkhû upasaṃkamitvâ pabbajjaṃ yâcimsu. te bhikkhû pabbâjesuṃ upasaṃpâdesuṃ. te rattiyaṃ paccûsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhâya rodanti : yâguṃ detha, bhattaṃ detha, khâdaniyaṃ dethâ 'ti. bhikkhû evaṃ âhaṃsu : âgametha âvuso yâva ratti vibhâ-yati. sace yâgu bhavissati, pivissatha, sace bhattaṃ bhavissati, bhuñjissatha, sace khâdaniyaṃ bhavissati, khâdissatha, no ce bhavissati yâgu vâ bhattaṃ vâ khâdaniyaṃ vâ, piṇḍâya caritvâ bhuñjissathâ 'ti. evaṃ pi kho te bhikkhû bhikkhûhi vuccamânâ rodanti yeva : yâguṃ detha, bhattaṃ detha, khâdaniyaṃ dethâ 'ti, senâsanaṃ ūhananti pi ummihanti pi. assosi kho bhagavâ rattiyaṃ paccûsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhâya dârakasaddaṃ, sutvâna âyasmantaṃ Ânandaṃ âmantesi : kiṃ nu kho so Ânanda dârakasaddo 'ti. atha kho âyasmâ Ânando bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipâtâpetvâ bhikkhû paṭipucchî :

saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû jânam ûnavîsativassam puggalam upasampâdentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurîsâ jânam ûnavîsativassam puggalam upasampâdessanti. ûnavîsativasso bhikkhave puggalo akkhamo hoti sîtassa uḥassa jighacchâya pipâsâya ðamsamakasavâtâtapasirimsa-pasamphassânâṃ duruttânâṃ durâgatânâṃ vacanapathânâṃ uppannânâṃ sârîrikânâṃ vedanânâṃ dukkhânâṃ tîbbânâṃ kharânâṃ kaṭukânâṃ asâtânâṃ amanâpânâṃ pâṇaharânâṃ anadhivâsakajâtiko hoti. vîsativasso ca kho bhikkhave puggalo khamo hoti sîtassa uḥassa . . . pâṇaharânâṃ adhivâsakajâtiko hoti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânâṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânam ûnavîsativassam puggalam upasampâdeyya, so ca puggalo anupasampanno te ca bhikkhû gârāyha, idaṃ tasmîṃ pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmaṃ vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa âroceti so vâ âroceti. ûnavîsativasso nâma appattavîsativasso. upasampâdessâmîti gaṇaṃ vâ âcariyaṃ vâ pattam vâ cîvaram vâ pariyesati sîmaṃ vâ sammannati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi dukkaṭâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne upajjhâyaassa âpatti pâcittiyassa, gaṇassa ca âcariyassa ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

ûnavîsativasse ûnavîsativassasaññî upasampâdeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ûnavîsativasse vematiko upasampâdeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnavîsativasse paripuṇṇavîsativassasaññî upasampâdeti, anâpatti. paripuṇṇavîsativasse ûnavîsativassasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paripuṇṇavîsativasse vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paripuṇṇavîsativasse paripuṇṇavîsativassasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti ûnavîsativassam paripuṇṇavîsativassasaññî upasampâdeti, paripuṇṇavîsativassam paripuṇṇasaññî upasampâdeti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

pañcanam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro sattho Râjagahâ Paṭiyâlokaṃ gantukâmo hoti. aññataro bhikkhu te manusse etad avoca : aham p' âyasmantehi saddhiṃ gamissâmîti. mayaṃ kho bhante suṅkaṃ pariharissâmâ 'ti. pajânâthâvuso 'ti. assosum kho kammikâ : sattho kira suṅkaṃ pariharissatîti. te magge pariyutthimsu. atha kho te kammikâ taṃ satthaṃ gahetvâ acchinditvâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avocum : kissa tvaṃ bhante jânaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ gacchasîti palibuddhitvâ muñcimsu. atha kho so bhikkhu Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhu jânaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu jânaṃ . . . paṭipajjasîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa jânaṃ . . . paṭipajjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjeyya antamaso gâmantaram pi, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.
jânâti nâma sâmaṃ vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

theyyasattho nâma corâ katakammâ vâ honti akatakammâ vâ, râjânaṃ vâ theyyaṃ gacchanti suṅkaṃ vâ pariharanti.
saddhiṃ ti ekato.

saṃvidhâya 'ti gacchâmâvuso gacchâma bhante, gacchâma bhante gacchâmâvuso ajja vâ hiyyo vâ pare vâ gacchâmâ 'ti saṃvidahati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

antamaso gâmantaram pîti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme gâmantare gâmantare âpatti pâcittiyassa. agâmake araṇṇe addhajojane addhajojane âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||



theyyasatthe theyyasatthasaññi samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjati antamaso gâmantaraṃ pi, âpatti pâcittiyassa. theyyasatthe vematiko . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. theyyasatthe attheyyasatthasaññi . . . anâpatti. bhikkhû samvidahanti manussâ na samvidahanti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyyasatthe theyyasatthasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyyasatthe vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyyasatthe attheyyasatthasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti asamvidahitvâ gacchanti, manussâ samvidahanti bhikkhû na samvidahanti, visamketena gacchanti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Ânâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthiṃ gacchanto aññatarena gâmadvârena atikkamati. aññatarâ itthi sâmikenâ saha bhaṇḍitvâ gâmato nikkhamitvâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ passitvâ etad avoca : kahaṃ bhante ayyo gamissatîti. Sâvatthiṃ kho ahaṃ bhagini gamissâmîti. ahaṃ ayyena saddhiṃ gamissâmîti. eyyâsi bhaginîti. atha kho tassâ itthiyâ sâmiko gâmato nikkhamitvâ manusse pucchi : ap' ayyo evarûpaṃ itthiṃ passeyyâthâ 'ti. esâyyo pabbajitena saha gacchatîti. atha kho so puriso anubandhitvâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ gabetvâ âkoṭetvâ muñci. atha kho so bhikkhu aññatarasmim rukkhamûle padhûpento nisîdi. atha kho sâ itthi taṃ purisaṃ etad avoca : nâyyo so bhikkhu maṃ nippâtesî, api ca aham eva tena bhikkhunâ saddhiṃ gacchâmi. akârako so bhikkhu, gaccha naṃ khamâpehîti. atha kho so puriso taṃ bhikkhuṃ khamâpesi. atha kho so bhikkhu Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhu mâtuḡâmena saddhiṃ samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjissatîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvam bhikkhu mâtuḡâ-

mena saddhiṃ saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjasîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa mâtuḡâmena . . . paṭipajjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu mâtuḡâmena saddhiṃ saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya antamaso gâmantaraṃ pi, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mâtuḡâmo nâma manussitthi na yakkhî na petî na ti-racchânagatâ viññû paṭibalâ subhâsitadubbhâsitam duṭṭhullâ-duṭṭhullam âjânituṃ.

saddhin ti ekato.

saṃvidhâyâ 'ti gacchâma bhagini gacchâma ayya, gacchâma ayya gacchâma bhagini ajja vâ . . . (see LXVI. 2. 1). ||1||

mâtuḡâme mâtuḡâmasaṇṇî saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjati antamaso gâmantaraṃ pi, âpatti pâcittiyassa. mâtuḡâme vematiko . . . mâtuḡâme amâtuḡâmasaṇṇî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu saṃvidahati mâtuḡâmo na saṃvidahati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhiyâ vâ petiyâ vâ paṇḍakena vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggalhitthiyâ vâ saddhiṃ saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjati antamaso gâmantaraṃ pi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtuḡâme mâtuḡâmasaṇṇî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtuḡâme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtuḡâme amâtuḡâmasaṇṇî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti asaṃvidahitvâ gacchati, mâtuḡâmo saṃvidahati bhikkhu na saṃvidahati, visamketena gacchati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Ariṭṭhassa nâma bhikkhuno gaddhabâdhi-

pubbassa evarûpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ upannaṃ hoti : tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū : Ariṭṭhassa kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarûpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ upannaṃ : tathāhaṃ . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etad avocum : saccam kira te āvuso Ariṭṭha evarûpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ upannaṃ : tathāhaṃ . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. māvuso Ariṭṭha evaṃ avaca, mā bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. anekapariyāyena āvuso Ariṭṭha antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā bhagavatā alaṇ ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. appassādā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahûpâyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, aṭṭhikaṇkalûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahûpâyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, mamsapesûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, tiṇukkûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, aṅgarakâsûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, supinakûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, yâcitakûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, rukkhaphalûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, asisûnûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, sattisûlûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, sappasirûpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahûpâyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo 'ti. evaṃ pi kho Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo tēhi bhikkhūhi vuccamāno tath' eva taṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati : evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. yato ca kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etasmā pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigatā vivecetum atha kho te bhikkhū yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ

nidāne etasmiṃ pakarane bhikkhusamghaṃ sannipâtâpetvâ Aritṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabâdhipubbaṃ paṭipucchi: saccaṃ kira te Aritṭha evarûpaṃ pâpakaṃ ditṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: tathâhaṃ bhagavatâ . . . antarâyâyâ 'ti. evaṃ byâ kho ahaṃ bhante bhagavatâ . . . antarâyâyâ 'ti. kassa nu kho nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa mayâ evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ âjânâsi. nanu mayâ moghapurisa anekapariyâyena antarâyikâ dhammâ antarâyikâ vuttâ alaṇ ca pana te paṭisevato antarâyâyâ. appassâdâ kâmaṃ vuttâ mayâ bahudukkhâ bahûpâyâsâ âdînavo ettha bhiyyo, aṭṭhikaṇkalûpamâ kâmaṃ vuttâ mayâ . . . sappasirûpamâ kâmaṃ vuttâ mayâ bahudukkhâ bahûpâyâsâ âdînavo ettha bhiyyo. atha ca pana tvaṃ moghapurisa attanâ duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhâcikkhasi attânaṇ ca khaṇasi bahuṇ ca apuṇṇaṃ pasavasi, taṃ hi te moghapurisa bhaviṣṣati digharattaṃ ahitâya dukkhâya. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya: tathâhaṃ bhagavatâ dhammaṃ desitaṃ âjânâmi yathâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammâ vuttâ bhagavatâ te paṭisevato nâlaṃ antarâyâyâ 'ti, so bhikkhu bhikkhûhi evaṃ assa vacanîyo: mâyasmâ evaṃ avaca, mâ bhagavantaṃ abbhâcikkhi, na hi sâdhu bhagavato abbhakkhânaṃ, na hi bhagavâ evaṃ vadeyya; anekapariyâyena âvuso antarâyikâ dhammâ antarâyikâ vuttâ bhagavatâ alaṇ ca pana te paṭisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. evaṇ ca pana so bhikkhu bhikkhûhi vuccamâno tath' eva paggaṇheyya, so bhikkhu bhikkhûhi yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsitabbo tassa paṭinissaggâya. yâvatatiyaṇ ce samanubhâsiyamâno taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

evaṃ vadeyyâ 'ti, tathâhaṃ bhagavatâ dhammaṃ desitaṃ . . . nâlaṃ antarâyâyâ 'ti.

so bhikkhû 'ti yo so evaṇvâdî bhikkhu.

bhikkhûhîti aññehi bhikkhûhi ye passanti ye suṇanti tehi vattabbo: mâyasmâ evaṃ avaca . . . paṭisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. dutiyaṃ pi vattabbo, tatiyaṃ pi vattabbo. sacce paṭi-

nissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvâ na vadanti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. so bhikkhu saṃghamajjhaṃ pi âkadḍhivâ vattabbo: mâyasmâ evam avaca . . . paṭisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo, tatiyam pi vattabbo. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. so bhikkhu samanubhâsitabbo. evañ ca pana bhikkhave saṃanubhâsitabbo. byattena bhikkhunâ paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo: suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannâmassa bhikkhuno evarûpaṃ pâpakam ditṭhigataṃ uppannam: tathâhaṃ bhagavatâ . . . nâlaṃ antarâyâyâ 'ti. so taṃ ditṭhiṃ na paṭinissajjati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannâmaṃ bhikkhuṃ samanubhâseyya tassâ ditṭhiyâ paṭinissaggâyâ. esâ ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannâmassa bhikkhuno . . . na paṭinissajjati. saṃgho itthannâmaṃ bhikkhuṃ samanubhâsati tassâ ditṭhiyâ paṭinissaggâyâ. yassâyasmato khamati itthannâmassa bhikkhuno samanubhâsanâ tassâ ditṭhiyâ paṭinissaggâyâ so tuṇh' assa, yassa na khamati so bhâseyya. dutiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadâmi — pa — tatiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadâmi: suṇātu me . . . so bhâseyya. samanubhaṭṭho saṃghena itthannâmo bhikkhu tassâ ditṭhiyâ paṭinissaggâyâ. khamati saṃghassa, tasmâ tuṇhî, evam etaṃ dhârayâmîti.

ñattiyâ dukkaṭaṃ, dvîhi kammavâcâhi dukkaṭâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇî na paṭinissajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇî na paṭinissajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti asamanubhâsantassa, paṭinissajjantassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

atṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam tathâvâdinâ Ariṭṭhena bhikkhunâ akaṭānudhammena tam ditṭhim appaṭi-nissatṭhena saddhim sambhuñjanti pi samvāsanti pi sahâpi seyyam kappenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam . . . sambhuñ-jissanti pi samvāsissanti pi sahâpi seyyam kappessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jânam . . . sambhuñjathâpi samvāsathâpi sahâpi seyyam kappethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ jânam . . . sambhuñjissathâpi samvāsissathâpi sahâpi seyyam kappessatha. n' etam mogha-purisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânam tathâvâdinâ bhikkhunâ akaṭānudhammena tam ditṭhim appaṭinissatṭhena saddhim sambhuñjeyya vâ samvāseyya vâ saba vâ seyyam kappeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aṇṇe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

tathâvâdinâ 'ti tathâham bhagavatâ dhammam desitam âjânâmi, yathâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammâ vuttâ bhagavatâ te paṭisevato nâlam antarâyâyâ 'ti evamvâdinâ.

akaṭānudhammo nâma ukkhitto anosârito.

tam ditṭhim appaṭinissatṭhena saddhim ti etam ditṭhim appaṭinissatṭhena saddhim.

sambhuñjeyya vâ 'ti, sambhogo nâma dve sambhogâ âmisasambhogo ca dhammasambhogo ca. âmisasambhogo nâma âmisam deti vâ paṭigraṇhâti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammasambhogo nâma uddisati vâ uddisâpeti vâ. padena uddisati vâ uddisâpeti vâ, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyassa ; akkharâya uddisati vâ uddisâpeti vâ, akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa.

samvāseyya vā 'ti ukkhittakena saddhiṃ uposatham vā pavāraṇam vā saṃghakammam vā karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

saha vā seyyam kappeyyâ 'ti ekacchanne ukkhittake nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne ukkhittako nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. uṭṭhahitvâ punappunam nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

ukkhittake ukkhittakasaññi sambhuñjati vā samvāsati vā saha vā seyyam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ukkhittake vematiko . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. ukkhittake anukkhittakasaññi . . . anâpatti. anukkhittake ukkhittakasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anukkhittake vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anukkhittake anukkhittakasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti anukkhitto 'ti jânâti, ukkhitto osârîto 'ti jânâti, tam diṭṭhiṃ paṭinissatṭho 'ti jânâti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| **2**||

navamanî.

PÂCITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâmc. tena kho pana samayena Kaṇḍakassa nâma samaṇuddesassa evarûpam pâpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannam hoti : tathâham bhagavatâ dhammam desitam âjânâmi yathâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammâ vuttâ bhagavatâ te paṭisevato nâlam antarâyâyâ 'ti. assosum kho sambahulâ bhikkhû : Kaṇḍakassa nâma kira samaṇuddesassa evarûpam pâpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannam . . . (*see* LXVIII. 1. *Instead of Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabâdhipubbo, read Kaṇḍako samaṇuddeso; instead of Ariṭṭha, Kaṇḍaka; in his reply to the Bhikkhus read bhante instead of âvuso.*) . . . n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — la — pasannânam ca ekaccânam aññathattâyâ 'ti. vigarahitvâ dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesam nâsetu. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nâsetabbo : ajjatagge te âvuso Kaṇḍaka

na c' eva so bhagavâ satthâ apadisitabbo, yaṃ pi c' aññe samaṇuddesâ labhanti bhikkhûhi saddhim dvirattatirattaṃ sahasseyyaṃ sâpi te n' atthi, cara pire vinassâ 'ti. atha kho saṃgho Kaṇḍakaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ nâsesi. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânaṃ tathâ nâsitaṃ Kaṇḍakaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ upalâpenti pi upaṭṭhâpenti pi saṃbhuñjanti pi saḥâpi seyyaṃ kappenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânaṃ tathâ nâsitaṃ Kaṇḍakaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ upalâpessanti pi upaṭṭhâpessanti pi saṃbhuñjissanti pi saḥâpi seyyaṃ kappessantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave jânaṃ tathâ nâsitaṃ Kaṇḍakaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ upalâpethâpi upaṭṭhâpethâpi saṃbhuñjathâpi saḥâpi seyyaṃ kappethâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ jânaṃ . . . kappessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

samaṇuddeso pi ce evaṃ vadeyya : tathâhaṃ bhagavatâ dhammaṃ desitaṃ âjânâmi yatthâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammâ vuttâ bhagavatâ te paṭisevato nâlaṃ antarâyâyâ 'ti, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhûhi evaṃ assa vacanîyo : mâvuso samaṇuddesa evaṃ avaca, mâ bhagavantaṃ abbhâcikkhi, na hi sâdhu bhagavato abbhakkhânaṃ, na hi bhagavâ evaṃ vadeyya ; anekapariyâyena âvuso samaṇuddesa antarâyikâ dhammâ antarâyikâ vuttâ bhagavatâ alaṇ ca pana te paṭisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. evaṃ ca pana so samaṇuddeso bhikkhûhi vuccamâno tath' eva paggaṇheyya, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhûhi evaṃ assa vacanîyo : ajjatagge te âvuso samaṇuddesa na c' eva so bhagavâ satthâ apadisitabbo, yaṃ pi c' aññe samaṇuddesâ labhanti bhikkhûhi saddhim dvirattatirattaṃ sahasseyyaṃ, sâpi te n' atthi, cara pire vinassâ 'ti. yo pana bhikkhu jânaṃ tathâ nâsitaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ upalâpeyya vâ upaṭṭhâpeyya vâ saṃbhuñjeyya vâ saha vâ seyyaṃ kappeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

samaṇuddeso nâma sâmaṇero vuccati.

evaṃ vadeyyâ 'ti tathâhaṃ bhagavatâ . . . nâlaṃ antarâyâyâ 'ti.

so samaṇuddeso 'ti yo so evaṃvâdî samaṇuddeso.

bhikkhûhîti aññehi bhikkhûhi ye passanti ye suṇanti, tehi vattabbo : mâ âvuso samaṇuddesa evaṃ avaca . . . paṭisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo. tatiyam pi vattabbo. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhûhi evaṃ assa vacanîyo : ajjatagge te âvuso . . . vinassâ 'ti.

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmaṃ vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ ârocenti.

tathâ nâsitam ti evaṃ nâsitam.

samaṇuddeso nâma sâmaṇero vuccati.

upalâpeyya vâ 'ti tassa pattam vâ cîvaram vâ uddesam vâ paripuccham vâ dassâmîti upalâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

upaṭṭhâpeyya vâ 'ti tassa cuṇṇam vâ mattikam vâ danta-katṭham vâ mukhodakam vâ sâdiyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

sambhuñjeyya vâ 'ti sambhogo nâma dve sambhogâ âmisasambhogo ca . . . akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa.

saha vâ seyyam kappeyyâ 'ti ekacchanne nâsitake samaṇuddese nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne nâsitako samaṇuddeso nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. utṭha-hitvâ punappunam nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

nâsitake nâsitakasaññî upalâpeti vâ upaṭṭhâpeti vâ sambhuñjati vâ saha vâ seyyam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. nâsitake vematiko . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. nâsitake anâsitakasaññî . . . anâpatti. anâsitake nâsitakasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anâsitake vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anâsitake anâsitakasaññî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti anâsitako 'ti jânâti, tam diṭṭhim paṭinissatṭho 'ti jânâti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddânam :

sañciccavadha-sappâṇam, ukko, duṭṭhullachâdanam, ūnavīsati, satthañ ca, samvidhâna-Aritṭhakam, ukkhitta-Kaṇḍakañ c' eva dasa sikkhâpadâ ime 'ti.

sappâṇakavaggo sattamo.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati Ghositârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Channo anâcâram âcarati. bhikkhû evam âhamsu: mâvuso Channa evarûpaṃ akâsi, n' etaṃ kappatîti. so evaṃ vadeti: na tâvâhaṃ âvuso etasmiṃ sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ byattaṃ vinayadharaṃ paripucchâmîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Channo bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evaṃ vakkhati: na tâvâhaṃ âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti — pa—. saccam kira tvaṃ Channa bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evaṃ vadesi: na tâvâhaṃ âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evaṃ vakkhasi: na tâvâhaṃ âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evaṃ vadeyya: na tâvâhaṃ âvuso etasmiṃ sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ byattaṃ vinayadharaṃ paripucchâmîti, pâcittiyam. sikkhamânenâ bhikkhave bhikkhunâ aññatabbam paripucchitabbam paripañhitabbam, ayaṃ tattha sâmicîti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhûhîti aññchi bhikkhûhi.

sahadhammikaṃ nâma yaṃ bhagavatâ paññattaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ etaṃ sahadhammikaṃ nâma. tena vuccamâno evaṃ vadeti: na tâvâhaṃ âvuso . . . vinayadharan ti paṇḍitaṃ byattaṃ medhâviṃ bahussutaṃ dhammakathikaṃ paripucchâmîti bhaṇati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi evaṃ vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anu-

pasampannasaññi evaṃ vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. apañña-
ttena vuccamâno idaṃ na sallekhâya na dhûtattâya na pâsâ-
dikâtâya na apacayâya na viriyârambhâya samvattatîti evaṃ
vadeti, na tâvâhaṃ âvuso etasmiṃ sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi,
yâva na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ byattaṃ vinayadharan ti paṇḍi-
taṃ byattaṃ medhâviṃ bahussutaṃ dhammakathikaṃ pari-
pucchâmiti bhaṇati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannena
paññattena vâ apaññattena vâ vuccamâno idaṃ na sallekhâya
na dhûtattâya . . . samvattatîti evaṃ vadeti, na tâvâhaṃ
âvuso etasmiṃ sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññaṃ bhi-
kkhuṃ byattaṃ vinayadharan ti paṇḍitaṃ byattaṃ medhâ-
viṃ bahussutaṃ dhammakathikaṃ paripucchâmiti bhaṇati,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti
dukkatassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

sikkhamânenâ 'ti sikkhitukâmena.

aññatabban ti jânitabbaṃ. paripucchitabban ti idaṃ
bhante kathaṃ imassa vâ kv attho 'ti. paripañhitabban ti
cintetabbaṃ tulayitabbaṃ.

ayaṃ tattha sâmicîti ayaṃ tattha anudhammatâ. ||2||

anâpatti jânissâmi sikkhissâmiti bhaṇati, ummattakassa,
âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena bhagavâ bhikkhûnaṃ anekapariyâyena vinaya-
kathaṃ katheti vinayassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsati vinayapariyattiyâ
vaṇṇaṃ bhâsati âdissa âdissa âyasmato Upâlissa vaṇṇaṃ
bhâsati. bhikkhû bhagavâ kho anekapariyâyena . . . Upâ-
lissa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsati, handa mayaṃ âvuso âyasmato Upâlissa
santike vinayaṃ pariyâpuṇâma 'ti, te ca bahû bhikkhû therâ
ca navâ ca majjhimâ ca âyasmato Upâlissa santike vinayaṃ
pariyâpuṇanti. atha kho chabbaggiyânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ

etad ahosi : etarahi kho āvuso bahû bhikkhû therâ ca . . . pari-yâpuṇanti. sace ime vinaye pakataññuno bhavissanti amhe yen'icchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvadicchakaṃ ākaḍḍhissanti parikaḍḍhissanti. handa mayaṃ āvuso vinayaṃ vivaṇṇemâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhû upasaṃkamitvâ evaṃ vadenti : kiṃ pan' imehi khuddānukhuddakehi sikkhâ-padehi uddiṭṭhehi. yāvad eva kukkucçâya vihesâya vilekhâ-ya saṃvattantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû vinayaṃ vivaṇṇe-ssantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vinayaṃ vivaṇṇethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bha-gavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ vinayaṃ vi-vaṇṇessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâ-dâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evaṃ va-deyya : kiṃ pan' imehi khuddānukhuddakehi sikkhâpadehi uddiṭṭhehi, yāvad eva kukkucçâya vihesâya vilekhâya saṃvattantîti, sikkhâpada vivaṇṇake pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

pâtimokkhe uddissamâne 'ti uddisante vâ uddisâpente vâ sajjhâyaṃ vâ karonte.

evaṃ vadeyyâ 'ti kiṃ pan' imehi khuddānukhuddakehi sikkhâpadehi uddiṭṭhehi . . . saṃvattantîti. ye imaṃ pari-yâpuṇanti tesam kukkucçam hoti vihesâ hoti vilekhâ hoti, ye imaṃ na pari-yâpuṇanti tesam kukkucçam na hoti vihesâ na hoti vilekhâ na hoti, anuddiṭṭhaṃ imaṃ varam, anuggahi-taṃ idaṃ varam, apari-yâputaṃ idaṃ varam, adhâritaṃ idaṃ varam, vinayo vâ antaradhâyatu ime vâ bhikkhû apaka-taññuno hontû 'ti upasampānassa vinayaṃ vivaṇṇeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampānasaññî vinayaṃ vivaṇṇeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampānasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññaṃ dham-maṃ vivaṇṇeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampānassa vina-yaṃ vâ aññaṃ vâ dhammaṃ vivaṇṇeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampānasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anu-

pasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na vivaṇṇetukâmo iṅgha tvam suttante vâ gâthâyo vâ abhidhammam vâ pariyâpuṇassu pacchâ vinayam pariyâpuṇissasîti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 2||

dutiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû anâcâram âcaritvâ aññâṇakena âpannâ 'ti jânantû 'ti pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evaṃ vadenti : idân' eva kho mayaṃ jânâma ayam pi kira dhammo suttâgato suttapariyâpanno anvaddhamâsam uddesaṃ âgacchatîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evaṃ vakkhanti . . . âgacchatîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evaṃ vadetha . . . âgacchatîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evaṃ vakkhatha . . . âgacchatîti. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anvaddhamâsam pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evaṃ vadeyya : idân' eva kho ahaṃ jânâmi ayam pi kira dhammo suttâgato suttapariyâpanno anvaddhamâsam uddesaṃ âgacchatîti, tañ ce bhikkhum aññe bhikkhû jāneyyūṃ nisinnapubbaṃ iminâ bhikkhunâ dvittikkhattum pâtimokkhe uddissamâne ko pana vâdo bhiyyo, na ca tassa bhikkhuno aññâṇakena mutti atthi yañ ca tattha âpattim âpanno tañ ca yathâdhammo kâretabbo, uttari c' assa moho âropetabbo : tassa te âvuso alâbbhâ tassa te dulladdham yaṃ tvam pâtimokkhe uddissamâne na sâdhukam aṭṭhikatvâ manasikarosîti. idam tasmim mohanake pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

anvaddhamâsan ti anuposathikam.

pâtimokkhe uddissamâne 'ti uddisante.

evam vadeyyâ 'ti anâcâram âcaritvâ aññâpakena âpanno 'ti jânantû 'ti pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vadeti : idân' eva kho aham jânâmi . . . âgacchatîti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

tañ ce 'ti mohetukâmaṃ bhikkhum, bhikkhû jāneyyumaṃ nisinnapubbaṃ iminâ . . . moho âropetabbo. evañ ca pana bhikkhave âropetabbo : byattena bhikkhuna paṭibalena saṃgho ñâpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannâmo bhikkhu pâtimokkhe uddissamâne ne sâdhukam aṭṭhikavâ manasikaroti. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ saṃgho itthannâmassa bhikkhuno moham âropeyya. esâ ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ . . . manasikaroti. saṃgho itthannâmassa bhikkhuno moham âropeti. yassâ-yasmato khamati itthannâmassa bhikkhuno mohassa âropanâ, so tuṇh' assa. yassa na kkhamati, so bhâseyya. âropito saṃghena itthannâmassa bhikkhuno moho. khamati . . . dhârayâmiti.

anâropite mohe moheti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. âropite mohe moheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi moheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi moheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi moheti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko moheti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti na vitthârena sutam hoti, ûnakadvittikkhattum vitthârena sutam hoti, na mohetukâmassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

tatiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIV.

Tena samayena buddha bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ sattarasavaggiyânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ pahâraṃ denti, te rodanti. bhikkhû evaṃ âhaṃsu: kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ ambhâkaṃ pahâraṃ dentîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ bhikkhûnaṃ pahâraṃ dassantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitâ . . . dethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ kupitâ . . . dassatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano pahâraṃ dadeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

kupito anattamano 'ti anabhiraddho âhatacitto khilajâto.

pahâraṃ dadeyyâ 'ti kâyena vâ kâyapaṭibaddhena vâ nissaggiyena vâ antamaso uppalapattena pi pahâraṃ deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî kupito anattamano pahâraṃ deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannassa kupito anattamano pahâraṃ deti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti kenaci viheṭhiyamâno mokkhâdhippâyo pahâraṃ deti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ satta-

rasavaggiyânam bhikkhûnam talasattikaṃ uggiranti. te pahârasamucitâ rodanti. bhikkhû evaṃ âhaṃsu : kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ amhâkaṃ talasattikaṃ uggirantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ sattarasavaggiyânam bhikkhûnam talasattikaṃ uggirissantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitâ anattamanâ sattarasavaggiyânam bhikkhûnam talasattikaṃ uggirathâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ kupitâ . . . uggirissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano talasattikaṃ uggireyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

kupito anattamano 'ti . . . khilajâto.

talasattikaṃ uggireyyâ 'ti kâyaṃ vâ kâyapaṭibaddhaṃ vâ antamaso uppalapattaṃ pi uccâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî kupito anattamano talasattikaṃ uggirati . . . (see LXXIV. 2) . . . mokkhâdhippâyo talasattikaṃ uggirati, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. ||2||2||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhuṃ amûlakena saṃghâdisesena anuddhaṃsenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhuṃ . . . anuddhaṃsessantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . anuddhaṃsethâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ.

vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . anuddhammessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ amûlakena saṃghâdisesena anuddhamseyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

amûlakaṃ nâma adiṭṭhaṃ asutaṃ aparisaṅkitaṃ.

saṃghâdisesenâ 'ti terasannaṃ aññatarena.

anuddhamseyya 'ti codeti vâ codâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaṅgî amûlakena saṃghâdisesena anuddhamseti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaṅgî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. âcâravipattiyaṃ vâ diṭṭhivipattiyaṃ vâ anuddhamseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ anuddhamseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaṅgî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaṅgî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti tathâsaṅgî codeti vâ codâpeti vâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sattarasavaggiyânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ saṅcicca kukkucçaṃ upadahanti : bhagavatâ âvuso sikkhâpadaṃ paṇḍitaṃ na ânavâsativasso puggalo upasampâdetabbo 'ti, tumhe ca ânavâsativassâ upasampannâ. kacci no tumhe anupasampannâ 'ti. te rodanti. bhikkhû evaṃ âhamisu : kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû amhâkaṃ saṅcicca kukkucçaṃ upada-

hantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham
hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnaṃ sañcecca kukku-
ccaṃ upadahissantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bli-
kkhave . . . upadahathâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi
buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . .
upadahissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ
pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpa-
daṃ uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa sañcecca kukkuccaṃ upa-
daheyya iti 'ssa muhuttaṃ pi aphâsu bhavissatîti etad eva
paccayaṃ karitvâ anaññaṃ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

sañceccâ 'ti jânanto sañjânanto cecca abhivitaritvâ vî-
tikkamo.

kukkuccaṃ upadaheyyâ 'ti: ûnavâsativasso maññe tvaṃ
upasampanno, vikâle maññe tayâ bhuttaṃ, majjaṃ maññe
tayâ pîtaṃ, mâtugâmena saddhiṃ raho maññe tayâ nisinnan
ti kukkuccaṃ upadahati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

etad eva paccayaṃ karitvâ anaññaṃ na añño koci paccayo
hoti kukkuccaṃ upadahitaṃ. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî sañcecca kukkuccaṃ upa-
dahati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . .
upasampanne anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa.
anupasampannassa sañcecca kukkuccaṃ upadahati, âpatti
dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti
dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na kukkuccaṃ upadahitukâmo ûnavâsativasso
maññe tvaṃ upasampanno, vikâle . . . nisinnaṃ, iṅgha
jânâhi mâ te pacchâ kukkuccaṃ ahoṣîti bhaṇati; ummatta-
kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

sattamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pesalehi bhikkhûhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍanti. pesalâ bhikkhû evaṃ vadanti : alajjino ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû, na sakkâ imehi saha bhaṇḍitun ti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû evaṃ vadanti : kissa tumhe âvuso amhe alajjivâdena pâpethâ 'ti. kahaṃ pana tumhe âvuso assutthâ 'ti. mayaṃ âyasmantânaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhamhâ 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnaṃ bhaṇḍana-jâtânaṃ kalahajâtânaṃ vivâdâpannânaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhissanti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhûnaṃ . . . tiṭṭhathâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ bhikkhûnaṃ . . . tiṭṭhissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa —. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâ-padaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhûnaṃ bhaṇḍana-jâtânaṃ kalahajâtânaṃ vivâdâpannânaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭheyya yaṃ ime bhaṇissanti taṃ sossâmiti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvâ anaññaṃ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhûnaṃ ti aññesaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ.

bhaṇḍana-jâtânaṃ kalahajâtânaṃ vivâdâpannânaṃ ti adhi-karaṇajâtânaṃ.

upassutiṃ tiṭṭheyyâ 'ti imesaṃ sutvâ codessâmi sâressâmi paṭicodessâmi paṭissâressâmi mañkuṃ karissâmiti gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. pacchato gacchanto turito gacchati sossâmiti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. purato gacchanto ohivvati sossâmiti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhussa ṭhitokâsaṃ vâ nisinnokâsaṃ vâ nipannokâsaṃ vâ âgantvâ mantentaṃ ukkâ-

sitabbam vijânâpetabbam. no ce ukkâscyya vâ na vijânâpeyya vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

etad eva paccayam karivâ anaññan ti na añño koci paccayo hoti upassutim tiṭṭhitum. || 1 ||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî upassutim tiṭṭhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannassa upassutim tiṭṭhati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti imesaṃ sutvâ oramissâmi viramissâmi vûpasamissâmi attânaṃ parimocessâmîti gacchati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

atṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû anâcâraṃ âcaritvâ ekam-ekassa kamme kariyamâne paṭikkosanti. tena kho pana samayena saṃgho sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû cīvarakammaṃ karontā ekassa chandaṃ adamsu. atha kho saṃgho ayaṃ âvuso chabbaggiyo bhikkhu ekako âgato, hand' assa mayaṃ kammaṃ karomā 'ti tassa kammaṃ akâsi. atha kho so bhikkhu yena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ten' upasamkama. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû taṃ bhikkhum etad avocum: kiṃ âvuso saṃgho akâsīti. saṃgho me âvuso kammaṃ akâsīti. na mayaṃ âvuso etadatthāya chandaṃ adamhā tuyhaṃ kammaṃ karissatīti. sace ca mayaṃ jāneyyāma tuyhaṃ kammaṃ karissatīti na mayaṃ chandaṃ dadeyyāmā 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchā . . . vipācenti: ka-thaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû dhammikānaṃ kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvâ pacchā khīyadhammaṃ âpajjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave dhammikānaṃ

kammânaṃ chandaṃ datvâ pacchâ khîyadhammaṃ âpajjathâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ dhammikânaṃ . . . âpajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu dhammikânaṃ kammânaṃ chandaṃ datvâ pacchâ khîyadhammaṃ âpajjeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

dhammikaṃ nâma kammaṃ apalokanakammaṃ ñattikammaṃ ñattidutiya-kammaṃ ñatticatutthakammaṃ dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena kataṃ, etaṃ dhammikaṃ nâma kammaṃ. chandaṃ datvâ khîyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî chandaṃ datvâ khîyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî . . . anâpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti adhammena vâ vaggena vâ na kammârahassa vâ kammaṃ katan ti jânanto khîyati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

navamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena saṃgho saunipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû cīvarakammaṃ karontâ ekassa chandaṃ adamsu. atha kho saṃgho yass' atthâya sannipatito taṃ kammaṃ karissâmīti ñattim ṭhapesi. atha kho so bhikkhu evam ev' ime ekamekassa kammaṃ karonti, kassa tumhe kammaṃ karissathâ 'ti chandaṃ adatvâ utthâyâsanâ pakkāmi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchaya-kathâya vatta-

mânâya chandaṃ adatvâ utṭhâyâsanâ pakkamissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchayakathâya . . . pakkamasīti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa saṃghe vinicchaya-kathâya . . . pakkamissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appa-sannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddisecyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchayakathâya vatta-mânâya chandaṃ adatvâ utṭhâyâsanâ pakkameyya, pâ-cittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

saṃghe vinicchayakathâ nâma vatthu vâ ârocitaṃ hoti avinicchitaṃ ñatti vâ ṭhapitâ hoti kammavâcâ vâ vipakâtâ hoti.

chandaṃ adatvâ utṭhâyâsanâ pakkameyyâ 'ti, kathaṃ idaṃ kammaṃ kupaṃ assa vaggam assa na kareyyâ 'ti gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. parisâya hatthapâsaṃ vijahantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi chandaṃ adatvâ utṭhâyâsanâ pakkamati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi . . . anâpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vâ kalaho vâ viggaho vâ vivâdo vâ bhavissatīti gacchati, saṃghabhedo vâ saṃgharâji vâ bhavissatīti gacchati, adhammena vâ vaggena vâ na kammârahassa vâ kammaṃ karissatīti gacchati, gilâno gacchati, gilânassa karaṇīyena gacchati, uccâreṇa vâ passâvena vâ pīlito gacchati, na kammaṃ kopetukâmo puna paccâgamiṣsamīti gacchati, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Dabbo Mallaputto saṃghassa senāsanañ ca paññāpeti bhattāni ca uddisati. so cāyasmā dubbalacīvaro hoti. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa ekaṃ cīvaraṃ uppannaṃ hoti. atha kho saṃgho taṃ cīvaraṃ āyasmato Dabbassa Mallaputtassa adāsi. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : yathāsantataṃ bhikkhū saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇāmentīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā paccā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave samaggena . . . āpajjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā samaggena . . . āpajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appa-sannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā paccā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjeyya yathāsantataṃ bhikkhū saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇāmentīti, pâcittīyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ t̥hito.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ vikappanupagapacchimaṃ.

datvā 'ti sayam datvā.

yathāsantataṃ nāma yathāmittatā yathāsandiṭṭhatā yathāsambhattatā yathāsamanupajjhāyakatā yathāsamanācariyakatā.

saṃghikaṃ nāma saṃghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam. lābho nāma cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā antamaso cuṇṇapiṇḍo pi dantakaṭṭham pi dasika-suttaṃ pi.

pacchâ khîyadhammaṃ âpajjeyyâ 'ti upasampannassa saṃghena sammatassa senâsanapaññâpakassa vâ bhattudde-sakassa vâ yâgubbhâjakassa vâ phalabhâjakassa vâ khajja-bhâjakassa vâ appamattakavissajjakassa vâ cîvaraṃ dinne khîyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî cîvaraṃ dinne khî-yati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî . . . âpatti pâcitti-yassa. aññaṃ parikkhâraṃ dinne khîyati, âpatti dukka-ṭassa. upasampannassa saṃghena asammatassa senâsana-paññâpakassa vâ . . . appamattakavissajjakassa vâ cîvaraṃ vâ aññaṃ vâ parikkhâraṃ dinne khîyati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa saṃghena sammatassa vâ asammatassa vâ senâsanapaññâpakassa vâ . . . appamattakavissajjakassa vâ cîvaraṃ vâ aññaṃ vâ parikkhâraṃ dinne khîyati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti pakatiyâ chandâ dosâ mohâ bhayâ karontassa kv attho tassa dinnena laddhâpi vinipâtessati na sammâ upa-nessatîti khîyati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

ekâdasamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyaṃ aññatarassa pûgassa saṃghassa sacî-varabhattaṃ paṭiyattaṃ hoti bhojetvâ cîvarena acchâ-dessâmâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû yena so pûgo ten' upasaṃkaminso, upasaṃkamitvâ taṃ pûgaṃ etad avocum : dethâvuso imâni cîvarâni imesaṃ bhikkhûnan ti. na mayaṃ bhante dassâma, amhâkaṃ saṃghassa anuvassaṃ sacîvarabhikkhâ paññattâ 'ti. bahû âvuso saṃghassa dâyakâ, bahû saṃghassa bhattâ. ime tumhe nissâya tumhe saṃ-passantâ idha viharanti. tumhe ce imesaṃ na dassatha, atha

ko carahi imesaṃ dassati. dethâvuso imâni cîvarâni imesaṃ bhikkhûnan ti. atha kho so pûgo chabbaggiyehi bhikkhûhi nippîliyamâno yathâpaṭiyattam cîvaram chabbaggiyânam bhikkhûnam datvâ saṃgham bhattena parivisi. ye te bhikkhû jânanti saṃghassa sacîvarabhattam paṭiyattam na ca jânanti chabbaggiyânam bhikkhûnam dinnam ti, te evam âhamsu: oṇojethâvuso saṃghassa cîvaran ti. n'atthi bhante, yathâpaṭiyattam cîvaram ayyâ chabbaggiyâ ayyânam chabbaggiyânam pariṇâmesun ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam saṃghikam lâbham pariṇatam puggalassa pariṇâmessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jânam saṃghikam . . . pariṇâmethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vîgarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ jânam saṃghikam . . . pariṇâmessatha. n'etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânam saṃghikam lâbham pariṇatam puggalassa pariṇâmeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aṇṇe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ ârocenti.

saṃghikam nâma saṃghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam.

lâbho nâma cîvarapiṇḍapâtasenâsanagilânâpaccayabhesajja-parikkhârâ antamaso cuṇṇapiṇḍo pi dantakattham pi dasikasuttam pi.

pariṇatam nâma dassâma karissâmâ 'ti vâcâ bhinnâ hoti, tam puggalassa pariṇâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

pariṇate pariṇatasâṇṇi puggalassa pariṇâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. pariṇate vematiko puggalassa pariṇâmeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. pariṇate apariṇatasâṇṇi puggalassa pariṇâmeti, anâpatti. saṃghassa pariṇatam aṇṇassa saṃghassa vâ cetiyassa vâ pariṇâmeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. cetiyassa pariṇatam aṇṇassa cetiyassa vâ saṃghassa vâ puggalassa vâ pariṇâmeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalassa pariṇatam aṇṇassa puggalassa vâ saṃghassa vâ cetiyassa vâ pariṇâmeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apariṇate pariṇatasâṇṇi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apariṇate ve-

matiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apariṇate apariṇatasāññi, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti kattha demâ 'ti pucchiyamâno yattha tumbhâkaṃ deyyadhammo paribhogam vâ labheyya paṭisaṃkhâram vâ labheyya ciraṭṭhitiko vâ assa yattha vâ pana tumbhâkaṃ eittam pasîdati tattha dethâ 'ti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dvâdasamaṃ.

tass' uddânam :

sahadhamma-vivaṇṇaṇ ca, mohâpana-pahârakam,
talasatti, amûlaṇ ca, sañcicca, upassuti ca,
paṭibâhanachandaṇ ca, Dabbaṇ ca, pariṇâmanam.

sahadhammikavaggo aṭṭhamo.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. atha kho râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo uyyânapâlam ânâpesi : gaccha bhaṇe uyyânam sodhehi uyyânam gamissâmâ 'ti. evaṃ devâ 'ti kho so uyyânapâlo rañño Pasenadikosalassa paṭissutvâ uyyânam sodhento addasa bhagavantam aṇṇatarasmiṃ rukkhamaûle nisinnam, disvâna yena râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamtvâ râjânam Pasenadikosalam etad avoca : suddham deva uyyânam, api ca bhagavâ tattha nisinno 'ti. hotu bhaṇe mayam bhagavantam payirupâsissâmâ 'ti. atha kho râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo uyyânam gantvâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana samayena aṇṇataro upâsako bhagavantam payirupâsanto nisinno hoti. addasa kho râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo tam upâsakam bhagavantam payirupâsantam nisinnam, disvâna bhîto aṭṭhâsi. atha kho rañño Pasenadikosalassa etad ahosi : nârahat' âyam puriso pâpo hotum yathâ bhagavantam payirupâsatîti yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamtvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdi. atha kho so upâsako bhagavato gâravena

rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ n' eva abhivādesi na paccuṭṭhāsi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo anattamano ahosi : kathaṃ hi nāmāyaṃ puriso mayi āgate n' eva abhivādessati na paccuṭṭhessatīti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ anattamanāṃ veditvā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ etad avoca : eso kho mahārāja upāsako bahussuto āgatāgamo kāmesu vītarāgo 'ti. atha kho rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa etad ahosi : nārahaṭ' āyaṃ upāsako orako hotuṃ, bhagavāpi imassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsātīti taṃ upāsakaṃ etad avoca : vadeyyāsi upāsaka yena attho 'ti. suṭṭhu devā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampa-
hamsesi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavatā dhammi-
yā kathāya . . . sampahamsito utthāyāsanaṃ bhagavantāṃ
abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. tena kho pana
samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uparipāsādayaragato hoti.
addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo taṃ upāsakaṃ rathiyāya
chattapāṇiṃ gacchantāṃ, disvāna pakkosāpetvā etad avoca :
tvāṃ kira upāsaka bahussuto āgatāgamo, sādhu upāsaka
ambhākaṃ itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācehīti. yaṃ ahaṃ deva
jānāmi ayyānaṃ vāhasā, ayyā 'va devassa itthāgāraṃ dham-
maṃ vācessantīti. ||1||

atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo saccaṃ kho upāsako āhā 'ti
yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantāṃ
abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinna kho rājā
Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavantāṃ etad avoca : sādhu bhante
bhagavā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ āṇāpetu yo ambhākaṃ itthāgāraṃ
dhammaṃ vācessatīti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasena-
dikosalaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi — pa — padakkhi-
ṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ
Ānandaṃ āmantesi : tena h' Ānanda rañño itthāgāraṃ
dhammaṃ vācehīti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Ānando
bhagavato paṭissutvā kālana kālāṃ pavisitvā rañño itthāgā-
raṃ dhammaṃ vācesi. atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṇha-
samayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena rañño Pasena-
dissa Kosalassa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana
samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikāya deviyā saddhiṃ
sayanagato hoti. addasa kho Mallikā devī āyasmantaṃ
Ānandaṃ dūrato 'va āgacchantāṃ, disvāna sahasā vuṭṭhāsi,

pîtakamaṭṭhaṃ dussaṃ pabhassittha. atha kho âyasmâ Ānando tato 'va paṭinivattitvâ ârâmaṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Ānando pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito rañño antepuraṃ pavisissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Ānanda pubbe . . . pavisasîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ Ānanda pubbe . . . pavisissasi. n' etam Ānanda appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — vigarabivâ dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: ||2||

das' ime bhikkhave âdînavâ râjantepurappavesane. katame dasa. idha bhikkhave râjâ mahesiyâ saddhiṃ nisinno hoti, tattha bhikkbu pavisati, mahesî vâ bhikkhuṃ disvâ sitaṃ pâtukaroti bhikkhu vâ mahesiṃ disvâ sitaṃ pâtukaroti, tattha rañño evaṃ hoti: addhâ imesaṃ kataṃ vâ karissanti vâ 'ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamo âdînavo râjantepurappavesane. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave râjâ bahukicco bahukaraṇiyo aññataraṃ itthiṃ gantvâ na ssarati, sâ tena gabbhaṃ gaṇhi, tattha rañño evaṃ hoti: na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyâ nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave dutiyo âdînavo râjantepurappavesane. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure aññataraṃ ratanaṃ nassati. tattha rañño evaṃ hoti: na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyâ nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave tatiyo . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure abbhantarâ guybamanâ bahiddhâ sambhedaṃ gacchanti. tattha rañño evaṃ hoti: na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyâ nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave catuttho . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure putto vâ pitaraṃ pattheti pitâ vâ puttam pattheti, tesam evaṃ hoti: na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyâ nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave pañcama . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave râjâ nîcatṭhâniyaṃ uccatṭhâne ṭhapeti, yesaṃ taṃ amanâpaṃ tesam evaṃ hoti: râjâ kho pabbajitena saṃsaṭṭho, siyâ nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave chaṭṭho . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave râjâ uccatṭhâniyaṃ nîcatṭhâne ṭhapeti, yesam taṃ . . .

ayaṃ bhikkhave sattamo puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā akāle senaṃ uyyojeti, yesaṃ taṃ . . . ayaṃ bhikkhave atthamo puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā kāle senaṃ uyyojetvā antarāmaggaṃ nivattāpeti, yesaṃ taṃ . . . ayaṃ bhikkhave navamo puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave raṇṇo antepuraṃ hatthisammaddaṃ assasammaddaṃ rathasammaddaṃ rajanīyāni rūpasaddagandharasaphoṭṭhabbāni yāni na pabbajitassa sārubbāni. ayaṃ bhikkhave dasamo ādīnava rājante-purappavesane. ime kho bhikkhave dasa ādīnavā rājante-purappavesane 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ânandaṃ anekapariyāyena vigaṛhitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave inamaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu raṇṇo khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa anikkhantarājake aniggataratanake pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito indakhīlaṃ atikkāmeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||3||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

khattiyo nāma ubhato sujāto hoti mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakuṭṭho jātivādena.

muddhāvasitto nāma khattiyābhisekena abhisitto hoti.

anikkhantarājake 'ti rājā sayanigharā anikkhanto hoti. aniggataratanake 'ti mahesī sayanigharā anikkhantā hoti, ubbo vā anikkhantā honti.

pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito 'ti pubbe anāmantetvā.

indakhīlo nāma sayanigharassa ummāro vuccati.

sayanigharaṃ nāma yattha katthaci raṇṇo sayanaṃ paññattaṃ hoti, antamaso saṇipākāraparikkhittaṃ pi. indakhīlaṃ atikkāmeyyā 'ti paṭhamaṃ pādaṃ ummāraṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyaṃ padaṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

appaṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasāññi indakhīlaṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. appaṭisaṃvidite vematiko . . . appaṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasāññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. paṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasāññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasāññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anâpatti paṭisaṃvidite, na khattiyo hoti, na khattiyâbhi-
sekena abhisitto hoti, rājā sayanigharā nikkhanto hoti, ma-
hesi sayanigharā nikkhantā hoti, ubho vā nikkhantā honti,
na sayanighare, ummattakassa, âdikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena aññataro bhikkhu Aciravatiyâ nadiyâ nhâyati.
aññataro pi brâhmaṇo pañcasatânam thavikam thale nikkhi-
pitvâ Aciravatiyâ nadiyâ nhâyanto vissaritvâ agamâsi. atha
kho so bhikkhu tassâyam brâhmaṇassa thavikâ mâ nassîti
aggahesi. atha kho so brâhmaṇo saritvâ turito âdhâvitvâ
tam bhikkhum etad avoca : api me bho thavikam passeyyâsîti.
handâ brâhmaṇâ 'ti adâsi. atha kho tassa brâhmaṇassa etad
ahosi : kena nu kho aham upâyena imassa bhikkhuno puṇṇa-
pattam na dadeyyam ti. na me bho pañca satâni, sahaṣsam
me 'ti palibuddhitvâ muñci. atha kho so bhikkhu ârâ-
mam gantvâ bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesi. ye te
bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhi-
kkhu ratanam uggaheṣṣatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam
bhikkhu ratanam uggaheṣṣîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi
buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa rata-
nam uggaheṣṣasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ
pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâ-
padam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vâ ratanasammattam vâ uggaṇ-
heyya vâ uggaṇhâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṇ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-
ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyâ ussavo hoti.
manussâ alaṃkatapaṭiyattâ uyyânam gacchanti. Visâkhâ-
pi Migâramâtâ alaṃkatapaṭiyattâ uyyânam gamissâmîti

gâmato nikkhamitvâ ky âham karissâmi uyyânam gantvâ, yaṃ nûnâham bhagavantam payirupâseyyan ti âbharanam omuñcitvâ uttarâsaṅgena bhaṇḍikam bandhitvâ dâsiyâ adâsi : handa je imam bhaṇḍikam gaṇhâhîti. atha kho Visâkhâ Migâramâtâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantam nisîdi. ekamantam nisinnam kho Visâkham Migâramâtaram bhagavâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahamsesi. atha kho Visâkhâ Migâramâtâ bhagavatâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahamsitâ utthâyâsanâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇam katvâ pakkâmi. atha kho sâ dâsi tam bhaṇḍikam vissaritvâ agamâsi. bhikkhû passitvâ bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. tena hi bhikkhave uggahetvâ nikkhipathâ 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne etasmiṃ pakarane dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave ratanam vâ ratanasammatam vâ ajjhârâme uggahetvâ vâ uggahâpetvâ vâ nikkhipitum yassa bhavissati so harissatîti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vâ ratanasammatam vâ aññatra ajjhârâmâ uggaṇheyya vâ uggaṇhâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyam ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena Kâsîsu janapadesu Anâtha-piṇḍikassa gahapatissa kammantagâmo hoti tena ca gahapatinâ antevâsî âpatto hoti : sace bhaddantâ âgacchanti bhattam kareyyâsîti. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû Kâsîsu janapadesu cârikaṇ caramânâ yena Anâtha-piṇḍikassa gahapatissa kammantagâmo ten' upasaṃkamimsu. addasa kho so puriso te bhikkhû dûrato 'va âgacchante, disvâna yena te bhikkhû ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ te bhikkhû abhivâdetvâ etad avoca : adhivâsentu bhante ayyâ svâtanâya gahapatino bhattan ti. adhivâsesum kho te bhikkhû tuṇhibhâvena. atha kho so puriso tassâ rattiya accayena pañitam khâdaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyâdâpetvâ kâlam ârocâpetvâ aṅgulimuddikam omuñcitvâ te bhikkhû bhattacha parivisitvâ ayyâ bhuñjitvâ gacchantu aham pi kammantam gamissâmi aṅgulimuddikam vissaritvâ agamâsi. bhikkhû

passitvâ sace mayam gamissâma nassissat' âyam aṅguli-muddikâ 'ti tatth' eva acchimsu. atha kho so puriso kam-mantâ âgacchanto te bhikkhû passitvâ etad avoca : kissa bhante ayyâ idh' eva acchantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû tassa purisassa etam attham ârocetvâ Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave ratanam vâ ratanasammatam vâ ajjhârâme vâ ajjhâvasathe vâ uggahetvâ vâ uggahâpetvâ vâ nikkhipitum yassa bhavissati so harissatîti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vâ ratanasammatam vâ aññatra ajjhârâmâ vâ ajjhâvasathâ vâ uggaṇheyya vâ uggaṇhâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyam. ratanam vâ pana bhikkhunâ ratanasammatam vâ ajjhârâme vâ ajjhâvasathe vâ uggahetvâ vâ uggahâpetvâ vâ nikkhipitabbam yassa bhavissati so harissatîti. ayam tattha sâmicîti. || 3 ||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

ratanam nâma muttâ maṇi veluriyo saṅkho silâ pavâlam rajatam jâtârûpam lohitaṅko masâragallam. ratanasammatam nâma yam manussânam upabbogaparibhogam, etam ratanasammatam nâma.

aññatra ajjhârâmâ vâ ajjhâvasathâ vâ 'ti tthapetvâ ajjhârâmam ajjhâvasatham. ajjhârâmo nâma parikkhittassa âramassa autoârâmo, aparikkhittassa upacâro. ajjhâvasatho nâma parikkhittassa âvasathassa autoâvasatho, aparikkhittassa upacâro.

uggaṇheyyâ 'ti sayam gaṇhâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. uggaṇhâpeyyâ 'ti aññam gaṇhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

ratanam vâ pana bhikkhunâ . . . nikkhipitabbam ti, rūpena vâ nimittena vâ saññânam katvâ nikkhipitvâ âcikkhitabbam : yassa bhaṇḍam nattham so âgacchatû 'ti. sace tattha âgacchati so vattabbo : âvuso kîdisan te bhaṇḍan ti. sace rūpena vâ nimittena vâ sampâdeti, dâtabbam. no ce sampâdeti, vicinâhi âvuso 'ti vattabbo. tamhâ âvâsâ pakka-mantena ye tattha honti bhikkhû patirûpâ tesam hatthe

nikkhipitvā pakkamitabbam. no ce honti bhikkhū patirūpā, ye tattha honti gahapatikā patirūpā tesam hatthe nikkhipitvā pakkamitabbam.

ayam tattha sāmīcīti ayam tattha anudhammatā. || 1 ||

anāpatti ratanam vā ratanasammatam vā ajjhārāme vā ajjhāvasathe vā uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikkhipati yassa bhavissati so harissatīti, ratanasammatam vissāsam gaṇhāti, tāvakālikam gaṇhāti, paṃsukūlasaññissa, ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 4 ||

dutiyam.

PĀCITTIIYA, LXXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitvā sabhāyam nisīditvā anekavihitam tiracchānakatham kathenti seyyath' idaṃ: rājakatham corakatham mahāmatlakatham senākatham bhayakatham yuddhakatham annakatham pānakatham vatthakatham sayanakatham mālākatham gandhakatham nātikatham yānakatham gāmakatham nigamakatham nagarakatham janapadakatham itthikatham surākatham visikhākatham kumbhatṭhānakatham pubbapetakatham nānatthakatham lokakkhāyikam samuddakkhāyikam itibhavābhavakatham iti vā. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma samaṇa Sakyaputtiyā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitvā sabhāyam nisīditvā anekavihitam tiracchānakatham kathessanti seyyath' idaṃ . . . iti vā. seyyathāpi gihikāmaabhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vikāle gāmaṃ . . . kathessanti . . . iti vā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vikāle gāmaṃ . . . kathetha . . . iti vā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā vikāle gāmaṃ . . . kathessatha . . . iti vā. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu vikâle gâmaṃ paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthiṃ gacchantâ sâyaṃ aññataraṃ gâmaṃ upagacchiṃsu. manussâ te bhikkhû passitvâ etad avocum : pavisatha bhante 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavatâ paṭikkhittam vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitum ti kukkucâyantâ na pâvisiṃsu. corâ te bhikkhû acchindiṃsu. atha kho te bhikkhû Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave âpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anâpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthiṃ gacchanto sâyaṃ aññataraṃ gâmaṃ upagacchi. manussâ taṃ bhikkhum passitvâ etad avocum : pavisatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatâ paṭikkhittam anâpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitum ti kukkucâyanto na pâvisi. corâ taṃ bhikkhum acchindiṃsu. atha kho so bhikkhu Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. bhikkhû bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave santaṃ bhikkhum âpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu santaṃ bhikkhum anâpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu ahinā dattho hoti. aññataro bhikkhu aggaṃ āharissāmi gāmaṃ gacchati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhattaṃ santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisituṃ ti kukkucāyanto na pāvisi. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave tathârûpe accâyike karaṇîye santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisituṃ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ paviseyya aññatra tathârûpā accâyikā karaṇîyā, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||4||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

santo nāma bhikkhu sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisituṃ. asanto nāma bhikkhu na sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisituṃ.

vikālo nāma majjhantike vītivatte yāva aruṇuggamanā.

gāmaṃ paviseyyā 'ti parikkhittassa gāmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkamantassa āpatti pâcittiyassa, aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacāraṃ okkamantassa āpatti pâcittiyassa.

aññatra tathârûpā accâyikā karaṇîyā 'ti t̐hapetvā tathârûpaṃ accâyikaṃ karaṇîyaṃ. ||1||

vikāle vikālasaññi santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā gāmaṃ pavisati aññatra tathârûpā accâyikā karaṇîyā, āpatti pâcittiyassa. vikāle vematiko . . . vikāle kâlasaññi . . . āpatti pâcittiyassa. kâle vikālasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kâle vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa, kâle kâlasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tathârûpe accâyike karaṇîye, santaṃ bhikkhuṃ āpucchā pavisati, asantaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā pavisati, antarāgāmaṃ gacchati, bhikkhunûpassayaṃ gacchati, titthiyaseyyaṃ gacchati, paṭikkamanaṃ gacchati, gāmena maggo hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||5||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapi-
lavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana samayena
aññatarena dantakârena bhikkhū pavâritā honti yesaṃ ayyâ-
naṃ sūcigharena attho ahaṃ sūcigharenā 'ti. tena kho
pana samayena bhikkhū bahū sūcighare viññāpentī, yesaṃ
khuddakā sūcigharā te mahante sūcighare viññāpentī, yesaṃ
mahantā sūcigharā te khuddake sūcighare viññāpentī. atha
kho so dantakâro bhikkhūnaṃ bahū sūcighare karonto na
sakkoti aññaṃ vikkāyikaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ kātum, attanāpi na
yāpeti, puttadâro pi 'ssa kilamati. manussā . . . vipācenti:
kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā na mattaṃ jānitvā
bahū sūcighare viññāpessanti. ayaṃ imesaṃ bahū sūcighare
karonto na sakkoti . . . kilamatīti. assosum kho bhikkhū
tesaṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū
appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhū na
mattaṃ jānitvā bahū sūcighare viññāpessantīti — pa —.
saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhū na mattaṃ . . . viññā-
pentīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā:
kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā na mattaṃ
. . . viññāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā
pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhā-
padaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aṭṭhimayaṃ vā dantamayaṃ vā visāṇa-
mayaṃ vā sūcigharaṃ kârāpeyya, bhedanakaṃ pā-
cittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

aṭṭhi nāma yaṃ kiñci aṭṭhi. danto nāma hatthidanto
vuccati. visāṇaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci visāṇaṃ.

kârāpeyyā 'ti karoti vā kârāpeti vā, payoge dukkaṭaṃ,
paṭilābhena bhinditvā pācittiyaṃ desetabbaṃ.

attanā vippakataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.
attanā vippakataṃ parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.
parehi vippakataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññhass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aññhena katam paṭilabhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti gaṇṭhikâya, araṇike, vidhe, añjanîyâ, añjanisâlâ-kâya, vâsijate, udakapuñchanîyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. ||2||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto uce mañce sayati. atha kho bhagavâ sambahulehi bhikkhûhi saddhim senâsanacârikam âhiṇḍauto yenâyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa vihâro ten' upasaṃkami. addasa kho âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavantam dûrato 'va âgacchantam, disvâna bhagavantam etad avoca : âgacchatu me bhante bhagavâ sayanam sayatû 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ tato 'va paṭinivattitvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : âsayato bhikkhave moghapuriso veditabbo 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam anekapariyâyena vigarahitvâ dubbharatâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

navam pana bhikkhunâ mañcam vâ piṭham vâ kârayamâneṇa atthaṅgulapâdakam kâretabbam sugataṅguleṇa aññatra heṭṭhimâya aṭaniyâ. tam atikkâmayato chedanakam pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

navam nâma karam upâdâya vuccati.

mañco nâma cattâro mañcâ masârako bundikâbaddho kuḷirapâdako âhaccapâdako. piṭham nâma cattâri piṭhâni masârakam bundikâbaddham kuḷirapâdakam âhaccapâdakam.

kârayamâneṇâ 'ti karonto vâ kârâpento vâ.

atthaṅgulapâdakam kâretabbam sugataṅguleṇa aññatra

hetṭhimāya aṭaniyā 'ti ṭhapetvā hetṭhimam aṭaniyam. tam atikkāmetvā karoti vā kārāpeti vā, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena chinditvā pācittiyam desetabbam.

attanā vippakatam attanā pariyosāpeti . . . (see LXXXVI. 2. 1) . . . parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kaṭam paṭilabbhitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti pamānikam karoti, ūnakam karoti, aññena kaṭam pamānātikantam paṭilabbhitvā chinditvā paribhuñjati, ummatlakassa, ādikanimikassā 'ti. ||2||2||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mañcam pi piṭham pi tūlonaddham kārāpentī. manussā vihāracārikam āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma samanā Sakyaputtiyā mañcam pi . . . kārāpessanti, seyyathāpi gihikāmahogino 'ti. assosun kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mañcam pi . . . kārāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave mañcam pi . . . kārāpethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurissā mañcam pi . . . kārāpessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurissā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mañcam vā piṭham vā tūlonaddham kārāpeyya, uddālanakam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mañco nāma cattāro mañcā . . . piṭham nāma cattāri piṭhāni . . . āhaccapādakam.

tûlaṃ nâma tîṇi tûlâni rukkkhatûlaṃ latâtûlaṃ potakitûlaṃ.

kârâpeyyâ 'ti karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ. payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilâbhena uddâletvâ pâcittiyaṃ desetabbaṃ.

attanâ vippakataṃ attanâ . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilabhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti âyoge, kâyabandhane, aṃsavaddhake, pattathavikâya, parissâvane, bimbohanaṃ karoti, aññena kataṃ paṭilabhitvâ uddâletvâ paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. ||2|| 2||

chatṭhaṃ.

P Â C I T T I Y A, L X X X I X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ nisîdanaṃ anuññâtaṃ hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhagavatâ nisîdanaṃ anuññâtan ti appamâṇikâni nisîdanâni dhârenti mañcassa pi pîṭhassa pi purato pi pacchato pi olambenti. ye te bhikkhû appicehâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû appamâṇikâni nisîdanâni dhâressantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave appamâṇikâni nisîdanâni dhârethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ appamâṇikâni nisîdanâni dhâressatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

nisîdanaṃ pana bhikkhunâ kârayamânaṃ pamâṇikaṃ kâretabbaṃ. tatr' idaṃ pamâṇaṃ : dîghaso dve vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyaṃ diyaḍḍhaṃ. taṃ atikkâmayato chedanakaṃ pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Udâyi mahâkâyo hoti. so bhagavato purato nisîdanam paññâpetvâ samantato samañcamâno nisîdati. atha kho bhagavâ âyasmantaṃ Udâyiṃ etad avoca : kissa tvam Udâyi nisîdanam samantato samañcasi seyyathâpi purânâsikotṭho 'ti. tathâ hi pana bhante bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam atikhuddakam nisîdanam anuññâtan ti. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave nisîdanassa dasâ vidatthi. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

nisîdanam pana bhikkhunâ kârayamânenena pamâṇikaṃ kâretabbam. tatr' idam pamâṇam : dîghaso dve vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyaṃ diyaḍḍham, dasâ vidatthi. tam atikkâmayato chedanakam pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

nisîdanam nâma sadasam vuccati.

kârayamânenâ 'ti karonto vâ kârâpento vâ.

pamâṇikaṃ kâretabbam tatr' idam pamâṇam dîghaso . . . dasâ vidatthi, tam atikkâmetvâ karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena chinditvâ pâcittiyaṃ desetabbam.

attanâ vippakataṃ attanâ . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilabbhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti pamâṇikaṃ karoti, ûnakam karoti, aññena kataṃ pamâṇâtikkantaṃ paṭilabbhitvâ chinditvâ paribhuñjati, vitânam vâ bhummattharaṇam vâ sâṇipâkâraṇi vâ bhisim vâ bimbohanam vâ karoti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||3||

sattamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam kaṇḍupaṭicchâdi anuññâtâ

hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhagavatâ kaṇḍupaṭicchâdi anuññâtâ 'ti appamâṇikâyo kaṇḍupaṭicchâdiyo dhârenti, purato pi pacchato pi âkaḍḍhantâ âhiṇḍanti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû appamâṇikâyo kaṇḍupaṭicchâdiyo dhâressantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave appamâṇikâyo kaṇḍupaṭicchâdiyo dhârethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . dhâressatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

kaṇḍupaṭicchâdim pana bhikkhunâ kârayamânenâ pamâṇikâ kâretabbâ. tatr' idam pamâṇam: dîghaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo. tam atikkâmayato chedanakam pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

kaṇḍupaṭicchâdi nâma yassa adhonâbhi ubbhajânumaṇḍalam kaṇḍu vâ piḷakâ vâ assâvo vâ thullakacchu vâ âbâdho tassa paṭicchâdanatthâya.

kârayamânenâ 'ti . . . (see LXXXIX. 3) . . . pamâṇikâ kâretabbâ . . . tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo tam atikkâmetvâ . . . (LXXXIX. 3) . . . ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||

atthamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XCI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam vassikasâṭikâ anuññâtâ hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhagavatâ vassikasâṭikâ anuññâtâ 'ti appamâṇikâyo vassikasâṭikâyo dhârenti, purato pi pacchato pi âkaḍḍhantâ âhiṇḍanti. ye te bhikkhû . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddiseyyâtha:

vassikasâṭikam pana bhikkhunâ kârayamânenâ pamâṇikâ kâretabbâ. tatr' idam pamâṇam: dîghaso cha vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyaṃ adḍhatteyyâ. tam atikkâmayato chedanakam pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

chinditvâ paribhuñjati, vitânaṃ vâ . . . ummattakassa,
âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2|| 2 ||

Nandasikkhâpadaṃ dasamaṃ. ratanavaggo navamo.

khuddakaṃ samattaṃ.

tass' uddânaṃ :

rañño ca, ratanaṃ, santaṃ, sūci, mañcaṃ ca, tûlikaṃ,
nisîdanañ ca, kaṇḍuñ ca, vassikâ, sugatena câ 'ti.

uddiṭṭhâ kho âyasmanto dvenavuti pâcittiyaṃ dhammâ.
tatthâyasmante pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. duti-
yam pi pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi
pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etthâyasmanto,
tasmâ tuṇhî, evam etaṃ dhârayâmîti.

Ime kho panâyasanto cattâro pâṭidesaniyâ dhammâ
uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

P Â Ṭ I D E S A N I Y A, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî Sâvatthiyaṃ piṇḍâya caritvâ paṭikkamanakâle aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ passitvâ etad avoca : hand' ayya bhikkhaṃ paṭigaṇhâ 'ti. sutṭhu bhaginîti sabb' eva aggahesi. sâ upakaṭṭhe kâle nâsakki piṇḍâya caritum, chinnabhattâ ahosi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî dutiyam pi divasaṃ — pa — tatiyam pi divasaṃ Sâvatthiyaṃ piṇḍâya caritvâ paṭikkamanakâle taṃ bhikkhuṃ passitvâ etad avoca : hand' ayya . . . chinnabhattâ ahosi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî catutthe divase rathiyâya pavedhantî gacchati. seṭṭhi gahapati rathena paṭipathaṃ âgacchanto taṃ bhikkhunim etad avoca : apeh' ayye 'ti. sâ vokkamanti tatth' eva paripati. seṭṭhi gahapati taṃ bhikkhunim khamâpesi : khamâh' ayye mayâsi pâtitâ 'ti. nâhaṃ gahapati tayâ pâtitâ, api ca aham eva dubbalâ 'ti. kissa pana tvaṃ ayye dubbalâ 'ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî seṭṭhissa gahapatissa etam atthaṃ ârocesi. seṭṭhi gahapati taṃ bhikkhunim gharaṃ netvâ bhojetvâ ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhaddantâ bhikkhuniyâ hatthato âmisam paṭiggahessanti, kicchâlâbho mâtuḡâmo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa seṭṭhissa gahapatissa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ hatthato âmisam paṭiggahessatîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ hatthato âmisam paṭigga-

hesíti. saccam bhagavâ. ñâtikâ te bhikkhu aññâtikâ 'ti. aññâtikâ bhagavâ 'ti. aññâtako moghapurisa aññâtikâya na jânâti patirûpam vâ appatirûpam vâ santam vâ asantam vâ. kathañ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ hatthato âmisam paṭiggahessasi. n'etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ antaraharam pavitthâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunâ gârayham âvuso dhammam âpajjim asappâyam pâṭidesaniyam tam paṭidese-mîti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

aññâtikâ nâma mâtito vâ pitito vâ yâva sattamâ pitâmahayugâ asambaddhâ.

bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ.

antaragharam nâma rathiyâ byûham siṅghâṭakam gharam.

khâdaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam ṭhapetvâ avasesam khâdaniyam nâma. bhojaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni odano kummâso sattu maccho maṃsam.

khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. ||1||

aññâtikâya aññâtikasaññî antaragharam pavitthâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâdati vâ bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. aññâtikâya vematiko . . . aññâtikâya ñâtikasaññî . . . âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam âhâratthâya paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. ekatoupasampannâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya aññâtikasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya ñâtikasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti ñâtikâya, dâpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvâ deti, antarârâme, bhikkhunûpassaye, titthiyaseyyâya, paṭikka-

mane, gâmato nîharitvâ deti, yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam
yâvajîvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati deti, sikkhamânâya,
sâmaṇeriyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PÂṬIDESANIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati
Veḷuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena
bhikkhû kulesu nimantitâ bhuñjanti. chabbaggiyâ bhi-
kkhuniyo chabbaggiyânam bhikkhûnam vosâsantiyo tñitâ
honti idha sūpaṃ detha idha odanaṃ dethâ 'ti. chabbaggiyâ
bhikkhû yâvadattham bhuñjanti, aññe bhikkhû na cittarūpaṃ
bhuñjanti. ye te bhikkhû appicehâ . . . vipâcenti: katham
hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo vosâsantiyo na
nivâressantîti — pa —. saceam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhi-
kkhuniyo vosâsantiyo na nivârethâ 'ti. saceam bhagavâ.
vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathanî hi nâma tumhe mogha-
purisâ . . . na nivâressatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appa-
sannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

bhikkhû pan' eva kulesu nimantitâ bhuñjanti. tatra ce
sâ bhikkhunî vosâsamânarūpâ tñitâ hoti idha sūpaṃ
detha idha odanaṃ dethâ 'ti, tehi bhikkhûhi sâ bhikkhunî
apasâdetabbâ apasakka tâva bhagini yâva bhikkhû bhuñjanti-
ti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno na paṭibhâseyya taṃ bhikkhunim
apasâdetum apasakka . . . bhuñjantîti, paṭidesetabbaṃ tehi
bhikkhûhi gârayhaṃ âvuso dhammaṃ âpajjimhâ asappâyaṃ
pâṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemâ 'ti. ||1||

bhikkhû pan' eva kulesu nimantitâ bhuñjantîti: kulaṃ
nâma cattâri kulâni khattiyakulaṃ brâhmaṇakulaṃ vessa-
kulaṃ suddakulaṃ.

nimantitâ bhuñjantîti pañcannaṃ bhojanânaṃ aññatarena
bhojanena nimantitâ bhuñjanti.

bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannâ.

vosâsantî nâma yathâmittatâ yathâsanditṭhatâ yathâsambhattatâ yathâsamânupajjhâyatâ yathâsamânâcariyatâ, idha sūpaṃ detha idha odanaṃ dethâ 'ti, esâ vosâsantî nâma.

tehi bhikkhûhîti bhuñjamânehi bhikkhûhi. sâ bhikkhunîti yâ sâ vosâsantî bhikkhunî. tehi bhikkhûhi sâ bhikkhunî apasâdetabbâ apasakka . . . bhuñjantîti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno anapasâdite khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. ||1||

upasampannâya upasampannasaññî vosâsantiyâ na nivâreti, âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. upasampannâya vematiko . . . upasampannâya anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. ekatoupasampannâya vosâsantiyâ na nivâreti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti attano bhattaṃ dâpeti na deti, aññesaṃ bhattaṃ deti na dâpeti, yaṃ na dinnam taṃ dâpeti, yattha na dinnam tattha dâpeti, sabbesaṃ samakaṃ dâpeti, sikkhamânâ vosâsati, sâmaṇerî vosâsati, pañca bhojanâni ṭhapetvâ sabbattha anâpatti, unmattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 2||

duṭṭhiyaṃ.

P Â Ṭ I D E S A N I Y A , III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyaṃ aññataraṃ kulam ubhatopasannaṃ hoti, saddhâya vaḍḍhati, bhogena hâyeti, yaṃ tasmim kule uppajjati purebhattam khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ, taṃ sabbaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ vissajjetvâ appekadâ anasitâ acchanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma samayâ Sakya-puttiyâ na mattaṃ jânitvâ paṭiggahessanti, ime imesaṃ datvâ appekadâ anasitâ acchantîti. assosum kho bhikkhûtesaṃ manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim

nīdāne etasmim pakarape dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave yaṃ kulam saddhāya vaḍḍhati bhogena hāyati evarūpassa kulassa ñattidutiyaena kammena sekhasammūtiṃ dātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo: suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannāmaṃ kulam saddhāya vaḍḍhati bhogena hāyati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammūtiṃ dadeyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannāmaṃ . . . hāyati. saṃgho . . . deti. yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammūtiyā dānaṃ so tuṇhī' assa. yassa na khamati so bhāseyya. dinnā saṃghena itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammūti. khamati . . . dhārayāmīti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammātāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammātesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbaṃ tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjīm asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyaṃ ussavo hoti. manussā bhikkhū nimantetvā bhojenti, taṃ pi kho kulam bhikkhū nimantesi. bhikkhū kukkucāyanta uādhivāsenti paṭikkhittaṃ bhagavatā sekhasammātesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitaṃ ti. te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācanti: kim nu kho nāma anbhākaṃ jīvitaṇa yaṃ ayyā ambhākaṇa na paṭigaṇhanti. assosun kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācantaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesun. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nīdāne dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave nimantitena sekhasammātesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitaṃ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammātāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammātesu kulesu pubbe ani-

mantito khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam . . . paṭidesemīti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu tassa kulassa kulūpako hoti. atha kho so bhikkhu pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena tam kulam ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu gilāno hoti. atha kho te manussā tam bhikkhum etad avocum: bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittam animantitena sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum ti kukkucāyanto na paṭiggahesi, nāsakkhi piṇḍāya caritum, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu ārāmaṃ ganvā bhikkhūnaṃ etam attham ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu pubbe animantito agilāno khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjim asappāyaṃ paṭidesaniyaṃ, tam paṭidesemīti. ||3||

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni, sekhasammatam nāma kulam yaṃ kulam saddhāya vaddhati bhogena hāyati, evarūpassa kulassa ñattidutiyena kammena sekhasammuti dinnā hoti.

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu 'ti evarūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu.

animantito nāma ajjatanāya vā svātanāya vā animantito. gharūpacāram okkamante nimanteti, eso animantito nāma.

nimantito nāma ajjatanāya vā svātanāya vā nimantito. ghar-
ūpacāraṃ anokkamante nimanteti, eso nimantito nāma.

agilāno nāma sakkoti piṇḍāya carituṃ. gilāno nāma na
sakkoti piṇḍāya carituṃ.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni yāmakālikam sattāha-
kālikam yāvajjivikam t̥hapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma.
bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu
maccho maṃsaṃ.

animantito agilāno khādissāni bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāṭidesani-
yassa. || 1 ||

sekhasammate sekhasammataśāññī animantito agilāno khā-
daniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādati vā
bhuñjati vā, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. sekhasammate vematiko
. . . sekhasammate asekkhasammataśāññī . . . āpatti pāṭide-
saniyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikam āhā-
ratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre
āpatti dukkaṭassa. asekkhasammate sekhasammataśāññī, āpatti
dukkāṭassa. asekkhasammate vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
asekkhasammate asekkhasammataśāññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti nimantitassa, gilānassa, nimantitassa vā gilānassa
vā sesakaṃ bhuñjati, aññesaṃ bhikkhā tattha paññattā
hoti, gharato niharitvā denti, niccabhāttake, salākabhatte,
pakkhike, uposathike, pāṭipadike, yāmakālikam sattāhakā-
likam yāvajjivikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati deti, ummatta-
kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 4 ||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati
Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Sākiyadāsakā avaruddhā honti. Sākiyāniyo
icchanti āraññakesu senāsanesu bhattaṃ kātuṃ. assosaṃ
kho Sākiyadāsakā Sākiyāniyo kira āraññakesu senāsanesu
bhattaṃ kattukāmā 'ti. te magge pariyutṭhiṃsu. Sākiyā-

niyo paṇitaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ ādāya āraññaṃ senāsanaṃ agamaṃsu. Sākiyadāsakā nikkhamitvā Sākiyāniyo acchiñdiṇsu ca dūsesuṃ ca. Sākiyā nikkhamitvā te core saha bhaṇḍena gahetvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā ārāme core paṭivasante nāroccasantīti. assosuṃ kho bhikkhū Sākiyānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ — pa —. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmīṃ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca saṃghasutṭhūtāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni āraññaṃkāni senāsanaṃkāni sāsāṅka-sammatāni sappatibhayāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu senāsanesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjīṃ asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu āraññaṃkesu senāsanesu gilāno hoti. manussā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ādāya āraññaṃ senāsanaṃ agamaṃsu. atha kho te manussā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avocuṃ : bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ āraññaṃkesu senāsanesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjituṃ ti kukkuccāyanto na paṭiggahesi, nāsakkhi piṇḍāya pavasitaṃ, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmīṃ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā āraññaṃkesu senāsanesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitaṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni āraññaṃkāni senāsanaṃkāni sāsāṅka-sammatāni sappatibhayāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu

senâsanesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ajjhârâme sahatthâ patiggahetvâ agilâno khâdeyya vā bhuñjeyya vâ, paṭidesetabbaṃ tena bhikkhunâ gârayhaṃ âvuso dhammaṃ âpajjîṃ asappâyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemāti. || 2 ||

yāni kho pana tāni āraññakāni senâsanānīti, āraññakaṃ nāma senâsanam pañcadhanusatikaṃ pacchimaṃ. sâsaṅkaṃ nāma ârâme ârāmûpacâre corānaṃ nivittokâso dissati bhuttokâso dissati t̥hitokâso dissati nisinnokâso dissati nipannokâso dissati. sappaṭibhayaṃ nāma ârâme ârāmûpacâre eorehi manussâ hatâ dissanti viluttâ dissanti âkoṭitâ dissanti.

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

tathârûpesu senâsanesû 'ti evarûpesu senâsanesu.

appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma pañcannaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ etaṃ appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. ârāmaṃ ârāmûpacāraṃ t̥hapetvâ paṭisaṃviditaṃ etaṃ appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma, yo koci itthi vâ puriso vâ ârāmaṃ ârāmûpacāraṃ âgantvâ ârocesi itthanuâmassa bhante khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ âharissantīti, sace sâsaṅkaṃ hoti sâsaṅkaṃ ti âcikkkhitabbaṃ, sace sappaṭibhayaṃ hoti sappaṭibhayaṃ ti âcikkkhitabbaṃ. sace hotu bhante âhariyissatīti bhaṇati, corâ vattabbâ: manussâ idh' upacaranti apasakkathâ 'ti.

yâguyâ paṭisaṃvidite tassâ parivâro âhariyyati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. bhattena paṭisaṃvidite tassa parivâro âhariyyati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. khādaniyena paṭisaṃvidite tassa parivâro âhariyyati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. kulena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim kule manusso khādaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ âharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. gâmena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim gâme manusso khādaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ âharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. pûgena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim pûge manusso khādaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ âharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma.

khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . bhojaniyaṃ nāma . . . maṃsaṃ.

ajjhârâmo nāma parikkhittassa ârâmassa antoârâmo, apari-kkhittassa upacâro.

agilâno nāma sakkoti piṇḍâya gantum. gilâno nāma na sakkoti piṇḍâya gantum.

appaṭisaṃviditaṃ agilāno khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭi-
gaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti paṭi-
desaniyassa.

appaṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasaññī khādaniyaṃ vā bho-
janiyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā agilāno khādati
vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti paṭidesaniyassa. appaṭisaṃvidite ve-
matiko . . . appaṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasaññī . . . āpatti
paṭidesaniyassa. yāmakālikāṃ sattāhakālikāṃ yāvajivikāṃ
āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjho-
hāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasaññī,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite vematiko, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasaññī, anāpatti. || 1 ||

anāpatti paṭisaṃvidite, gilānassa, paṭisaṃvidite vā gilānassa
vā sesakāṃ bhuñjati, bahārāme paṭiggahetvā antoārāme pari-
bhuñjati, tatthajātakaṃ mūlaṃ vā tacāṃ vā pattāṃ vā
pupphaṃ vā phalaṃ vā paribhuñjati, yāmakālikāṃ sattāha-
kālikāṃ yāvajivikāṃ sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummatta-
kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 3 ||

catuttham.

uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto cattāro paṭidesaniyā dhammā.
tatthāyasmante pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam
pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchā-
mi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto,
tasmā tuṇhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmīti.

paṭidesaniyaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho panâyasmento sekhiyâ dhammâ uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivâsenti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ purato pi . . . nivâsessanti seyyathâpi gihikâ-mabhogino 'ti. assosun kho bhikkhû tesaṃ manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi . . . nivâsessantîti. bhagavato . . . ârocesun. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe [dhammim kathaṃ katvâ] bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipâtâpetvâ chabbaggiye bhikkhû paṭipucchi: saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave purato pi . . . nivâsethâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . nivâsessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

parimaṇḍalaṃ nivâsessâmîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

parimaṇḍalaṃ nivâsetabbaṃ nâbhimaṇḍalaṃ jânumaṇḍalaṃ paṭicchâdentena. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento nivâseti, âpatti dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaññicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 1 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ pârupanti — pa —.

parimaṇḍalaṃ pârupissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

parimaṇḍalaṃ pârupitabbaṃ ubho kaṇṇe samaṃ katvâ.

yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento pârupati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kâyaṃ vivarivâ antaraghare gacchanti (*instead of gacchanti read, in chap. 4, nisîdanti*) — pa —.

supaṭicchanno antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

supaṭicchannena antaraghare gantabbam (nisîditabbam). yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca kâyaṃ vivarivâ antaraghare gacchati (nisîdati), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, (*in chap. 4 it is added here, vâsûpagatassa*), âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3. 4||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû hattham pi pâdam pi kilâpentâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

susamvuto antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

susamvutena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca hattham vâ pâdam vâ kilâpento antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||5. 6||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû tahaṃ tahaṃ olokontâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

okkhittacakkhu antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

okkhittacakkhunâ antaraghare gantabbam (nis°) yugamattam pekkhantena. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca tahaṃ tahaṃ olokonto antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||7. 8||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ukkhittakâya antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

na ukkhittakâya antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na ukkhittakâya antaraghare gantabbaṃ (nis°). yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca ekato vâ ubhato vâ ukkhipitvâ antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, (*in chap. 10 it is added here: vâsûpagatassa*), âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 9. 10 ||

parimaṇḍalavaggo paṭhamo.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mahâhasitaṃ hasantâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

na ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gantabbaṃ (nis°). yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca mahâhasitaṃ hasanto antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, hasanîyasmim vatthusmim mihitamattaṃ karoti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 11. 12 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ karontâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

appasaddo antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

appasaddena antaraghare gantabbaṃ (nis°). yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ karonto antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 13. 14 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) kâyam olambentâ — pa —.

na kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). kâyam paggahevâ gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) kâyam olambento, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, (*in chap. 16 it is added here, vâsûpagatassa*), âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||15. 16||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) bâhum olambentâ — pa —.

na bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). bâhum paggahevâ gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) bâhum olambento, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti . . . (*as in chap. 15. 16*) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||17. 18||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sîsappacâlakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) sisam olambentâ — pa —.

na sîsappacâlakam antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) . . . (*see chap. 17. 18*) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||19. 20||

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû khambhakatâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

na khambhakato antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na khambhakatena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca ekato vâ ubhato vâ khambham katvâ antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 21. 22 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sasīsam pârupitvâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) — pa —.

na oguṇṭhito antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisīdissāmīti) sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na oguṇṭhitena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca sasīsam pârupitvâ antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 23. 24 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gacchanti — pa —.

na ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gamissāmīti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gantabbam. yo anâdariyam paṭicca ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 25 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pallatthikâya antaraghare nisīdanti — pa —.

na pallatthikâya antaraghare nisīdissāmīti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na pallatthikâya antaraghare nisīditabbam. yo anâdariyam paṭicca hatthapallatthikâya vâ dussapallatthikâya vâ antaraghare nisīdati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatīyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, vāsūpa-gatassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 26 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû asakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhanti chaḍḍetukâmâ viya — pa —.

sakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

sakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca asakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhâti chaḍḍetukâmo viya, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 27 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû taṃ taṃ oloketâ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhanti âkirante pi atikkante pi na jânanti — pa —.

pattasaññi piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

pattasaññinâ piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca taṃ taṃ olokento piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca — pa — ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 28 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhantâ sūpañ ñeva bahū paṭigaṇhanti — pa —.

samasūpakaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

sūpo nâma dve sūpâ muggasūpo mâsasūpo hatthahâriyo. samasūpako piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sūpañ ñeva bahū paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, rasarase, nâtakānaṃ, pavāritānaṃ, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 29 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû thūpikataṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhanti — pa —.

samatitthikaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

samatitthiko piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca thûpikataṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇceicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||30||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû asakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjanti abhuñjitukâmâ viya — pa —.

sakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

sakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca asakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇceicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||31||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû taṃ taṃ olokentâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjanti âkirante pi atikkante pi na jânanti — pa —.

pattasaññî piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

pattasaññinâ piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca taṃ taṃ olokento piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇceicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||32||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû taṃ taṃ omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

sapadânaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

sapadânaṃ piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca taṃ taṃ omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇceicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, aññesaṃ dento omasati, aññassa bhâjane âkiranto omasati, uttari-bhaṅge, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||33||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjantâ sūpañ ñeva bahuṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

samasûpakam piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

sûpo nâma dve sūpâ muggasûpo mâsasûpo hatthahâriyo. samasûpako piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sūpañ ñeva bahuṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, rasarase, ñâtakânaṃ, pavâritânaṃ, attano dhanena, âpadâsu, ummatta-kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 34 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, parittake sese ekato saṃkaḍḍhitvâ omadditvâ bhuñjati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 35 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpaṃ pi byañjanaṃ pi odanena paṭicchâdenti bhiyyokamyataṃ upâdâya — pe —.

na sūpaṃ vâ byañjanaṃ vâ odanena paṭicchâdessâmi bhiyyokamyataṃ upâdâyâ 'ti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sūpaṃ vâ byañjanaṃ vâ odanena paṭicchâdetabbaṃ bhiyyokamyataṃ upâdâya. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sūpaṃ vâ byañjanaṃ vâ odanena paṭicchâdeti bhiyyokamyataṃ upâdâya, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, sâmikâ paṭicchâdetvâ denti, na bhiyyokamyataṃ upâdâya, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 36 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannaṃ na manâpaṃ kassa sâdum na ruccatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissanti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasunnânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

na sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissamîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ 'ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilânapucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum: kace' âvuso khamanīyaṃ kacci yâpanīyaṃ ti. pubbe mayam âvuso sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjâma, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkuccâyantâ na viññâpema, tena no na phâsu hotîti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilâna bhikkhunâ sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

na sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ agilânô attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissamîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ agilânena attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjitabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ agilânô attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, nâtakânaṃ, pavâritânaṃ, aṇṇass' atthâya, attano dhanena, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2|| **37** ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ujjhânasāññi paresaṃ pattam oloketi — pa —.

na ujjhânasāññi paresaṃ pattam olokessāmīti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na ujjhânasāññinâ paresaṃ patto oloketabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca ujjhânasāññi paresaṃ pattam oloketi, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatīyâ, ajānantassa, dassāmīti vâ dâpessāmīti vâ oloketi, na ujjhânasāññissa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||38||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mahantaṃ kabaḷam karonti — pa —.

nâtimahantam kabaḷam karissāmīti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

nâtimahanto kabaḷo kâtabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca mahantaṃ kabaḷam karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatīyâ, ajānantassa, gilânassa, khajjake, phalâphale, uttaribhaṅge, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||39||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû dīgham âlopaṃ karonti — pa —.

parimaṇḍalam âlopaṃ karissāmīti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

parimaṇḍalo âlopo kâtabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca dīgham âlopaṃ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatīyâ, ajānantassa, gilânassa, khajjake, phalâphale, uttaribhaṅge, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||40||

sakkaccavaggo catuttho.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû anâhaṭe kabaḷe mukhadvâraṃ vivaranti — pa —.

na anâhate kabaḷe mukhadvâraṃ vivarissâmîti
sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na anâhate kabaḷe mukhadvâraṃ vivaritabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca anâhate kabaḷe mukhadvâraṃ vivarati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 41 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhuñjamâṇa sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipanti — pa —.

na bhuñjamâno sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na bhuñjamânenena sabbo hattho mukhe pakkhipitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca bhuñjamâno sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 42 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sakabaḷena mukhena byâharanti — pa —.

na sakabaḷena mukhena byâharissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sakabaḷena mukhena byâharitabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sakabaḷena mukhena byâharati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 43 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, khajjake, phalâphale, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 44 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kabaḷâvacchedakam bhuñjanti.

na kabaḷāvacchedakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na kabaḷāvacchedakaṃ bhuñjitabbaṃ. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca kabaḷāvacchedakaṃ bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphale, uttaribhaṅge, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 45 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū avagaṇḍakāra-
kaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na avagaṇḍakāraṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na avagaṇḍakāraṃ bhuñjitabbaṃ. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca ekato vā ubhato vā gaṇḍaṃ katvā bhuñjati, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, phalā-
phale, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 46 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū hatthaniddhu-
naṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na hatthaniddhunaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na hatthaniddhunaṃ bhuñjitabbaṃ. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca hatthaniddhunaṃ bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kacava-
raṃ chaḍḍento hatthaṃ niddhunaṃ, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 47 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sīthhāvākāraṃ
bhuñjanti — pa —.

na sīthhāvākāraṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na sīthhāvākāraṃ bhuñjitabbaṃ. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca sīthhāvākāraṃ bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kacava-

raṃ chaḍḍento sitthaṃ chaḍḍiyyati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 48 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jivhānicchārakaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na jivhānicchārakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na jivhānicchārakaṃ . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 49 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū capucapukārakaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na capucapukārakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na capucapukārakaṃ . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. || 50 ||

kabaḷavaggo pañcama.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyā viharati Ghositārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena brāhmaṇena saṃghassa payopānaṃ paṭiyattaṃ hoti. bhikkhū surusurukārakaṃ khīraṃ pivanti. aññataro naṭapubbako bhikkhu evaṃ āha : sabb' āyaṃ maññe saṃgho sitikato 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ karissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ bhikkhu saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ akāsīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ karissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa —. vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : na bhikkhave buddhaṃ vā dhammaṃ vā saṃghaṃ vā ārabba davo kātabbo. yo kareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

na surusurukārakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na surusurukârakam . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||51||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû hatthanillehakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na hatthanillehakam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na hatthanillehakam . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||52||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pattanillehakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na pattanillehakam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na pattanillehakam . . . anâpatti asaṅcicca — pa — gilâ-nassa, parittake sese ekato samkaḍḍhitvâ nillehitvâ bhuñjati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||53||

Tena samayena . . . (see ch. 52. *Instead of* hatthanillehakam *read* otṭhanillehakam). ||54||

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumâragire Bhesakaḷâvane migadâye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Kokanade pâsâde sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭigaṇhanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma samanâ Sakyaputtiyâ sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessanti seyyathâpi gihikâ-mabhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânâ . . . vipâcentânâ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhû sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭigaṇhantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâ . . . vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâ-padam uddiseyyâtha:

na sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlako paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakaṃ paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, dhovissâ-mîti vâ dhovâpessâmîti vâ paṭigaṇhâti, âpadâsu, ummatta-kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||55||

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumâragire Bhesakaḷâvane migadâyc. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Kokanade pâsâde sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍenti. manussâ . . . vipâ-centi : kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍessanti seyyathâpi gihikâ-mabhogino 'ti. assosum kho . . . (see chap. 55) . . . uddiseyyâtha :

na sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍessâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍetabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam anta-raghare chaḍḍeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, uddha-ritvâ vâ bhinditvâ vâ paṭiggahetvâ vâ niharitvâ vâ chaḍḍeti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||56||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû chattapâṇissa dhammaṃ desenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâ-centi : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû chattapâṇissa dhammaṃ desessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhi-kkhavê chattapâṇissa dhammaṃ desethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe mogha-purisâ . . . desessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave inam sikkhâ-padaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

na chattapâṇissa dhammaṃ desessâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ 'ti.

evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ pañ-ñattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû chattapâṇissa gilânassa

dhammaṃ desetum kukkucâyanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ chattapâṇissa gilânassa dhammaṃ na desessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave chattapâṇissa gilânassa dhammaṃ desetum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

na chattapâṇissa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

chattaṃ nâma tiṇi chattâni setachattaṃ kilañjachattaṃ paṇṇachattaṃ maṇḍalabaddhaṃ salâkabaddhaṃ.

dhammo nâma buddhabhâsito sâvakabhâsito isibhâsito devatâbhâsito atthupasaṃhito dhammupasaṃhito.

deseyyâ 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade âpatti dukkaṭassa. akkharâya deseti, akkharaakkharâya âpatti dukkaṭassa.

na chattapâṇissa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. ya anâda-riyaṃ paṭicca chattapâṇissa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2|| 57 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû daṇḍapâṇissa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na daṇḍapâṇissa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

daṇḍo nâma majjhimassa purisassa catuhattho daṇḍo. tato ukkattho adaṇḍo, omako adaṇḍo.

na daṇḍapâṇissa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâda-riyaṃ paṭicca daṇḍapâṇissa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||58||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû satthapâṇissa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na satthapâṇissa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

sattham nâma ekatodhâram ubhatodhâram paharaṇi.
na satthapâṇissa agilânassa . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 59 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû âvudhapâṇissa
dhammam desenti — pa —.

na âvudhapâṇissa agilânassa dhammam desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

âvudham nâma câpo kodaṇḍo.

na âvudhapâṇissa agilânassa . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 60 ||

surusuruvaggo chaṭṭho.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pâdukârûḷhassa
dhammam desenti — pa —.

na pâdukârûḷhassa agilânassa dhammam desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na pâdukârûḷhassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâ-
dariyam paṭicca akkantassa vâ paṭimukkassa vâ omukkassa
vâ agilânassa dhammam deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 61 ||

Tena samayena . . . (*see ch. 61. Instead of* pâdukârûḷhassa
read upâhanârûḷhassa) || 62 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû yânatatassa
dhammam desenti — pa —.

na yânatatassa agilânassa dhammam desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

yânam nâma vayham ratho sakaṭam sandamânîkâ sivikâ
pâṭaṅkî.

na yânatatassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâda-
riyam paṭicca yânatatassa agilânassa dhammam deseti, âpatti
dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 63 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sayanagatassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na sayanagatassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sayanagatassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâ-dariyaṃ paṭicca antamaso chamâya pi nipannassa sayanagatassa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||64||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pallatthikâya nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na pallatthikâya nisinnassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na pallatthikâya nisinnassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca hatthapallatthikâya vâ dussapallatthikâya vâ nisinnassa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||65||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû vetṭhitasîsassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na vetṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

vetṭhitasîso nâma kesantaṃ na dassâpetvâ vetṭhito hoti.

na vetṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâ-dariyaṃ paṭicca vetṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, kesantaṃ vivarâpetvâ deseti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||66||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû oгуṇṭhitasîsassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na oгуṇṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

ogunṭhitasāso nāma sasīsaṃ pāruto vuccati.

na ogunṭhitasāsissa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anā-dariyaṃ paṭicca ogunṭhitasāsissa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, sīsaṃ vivarāpetvā deseti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 67 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 68 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nice āsane nisīditvā uce āsane nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nice . . . desessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave nice . . . desethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vīgarabhi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurīsā nice . . . desessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurīsā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vīgarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi :

bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Bārāṇasiyaṃ aññatarassa chapakassa pajāpati gabbhinī ahosi. atha kho bhikkhave sā chapakā taṃ chapakaṃ etad avoca : gabbhinī 'mhi ayyaputta, icchāmi ambaṃ khādītun ti. n' atthi ambaṃ, akālo ambassā 'ti. sace na labhissāmi marissāmīti. tena kho pana samayena raṇṇo ambo dhuvaphalo hoti. atha kho bhikkhave so chapako yena so ambo ten' upasaṃkhami, upasaṃkhamitvā taṃ ambaṃ abhirūhitvā nilīno acchi. atha kho bhikkhave rājā purohitena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ yena so ambo ten' upasaṃkhami, upasaṃkhamitvā uce āsane nisīditvā mantam pari-

yâpuṇâti. atha kho bhikkhave tassa chapakassa etad ahoṣi : yâva adhammiko ayaṃ rājā, yatra hi nâma ucece âsane nisîditvâ mantam pariyaṇissati. ayaṃ ca brâhmaṇo adhammiko, yatra hi nâma nîce âsane nisîditvâ ucece âsane nisinnassa mantam vâcessati. ahaṃ ca 'mhi adhammiko yo 'ham itthiyâ kâraṇâ rañño ambam avaharâmi. sabbam idam ca parigatan ti tatth' eva paripati.

ubho attham na jânanti ubho dhammam na passare
yo cāyam mantam vâceti yo cādhammen' adhiyyati. |
sālīnam odano bhutto suci mamsupasecano,
tasmā dhamme na vattāmi, dhammo ariyebhi vaṇṇito. |
dhir atthu tam dhanalābham yasalābham ca brâhmaṇa
yâ vutti vinipâtena adhammacaraṇena vâ. |
paribbaja mahābrahme, pacant' aññe pi pāṇino,
mā tvam adhammo âcarito asmā kumbham iva bhidā 'ti.

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanāpā nîce âsane nisîditvâ ucece âsane nisinnassa mantam vâcetum. kim aṅga pana etarahi na amanāpā bhavissati nîce âsane nisîditvâ ucece âsane nisinnassa dhammam desetum. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam vâ pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

na nîce âsane nisîditvâ ucece âsane nisinnassa agilânassa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na nîce âsane nisîditvâ ucece âsane nisinnassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca nîce âsane nisîditvâ ucece âsane nisinnassa agilânassa dhammam deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 69 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū tṭhitā nisinnassa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na tṭhito nisinnassa agilânassa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na tṭhitena nisinnassa . . . (see chap. 69) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. || 70 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pacchato gacchantâ purato gacchantassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na pacchato gacchanto purato gacchantassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na pacchato gacchantena . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 71 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uppathena gacchantâ pathena gacchantassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na uppathena gacchanto pathena gacchantassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na uppathena gacchantena . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 72 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ñhitâ uccâraṃ pi passâvaṃ pi karonti — pa —.

na ñhito agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ karissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na ñhitena agilânena uccâro vâ passâvo vâ kâtabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca ñhito agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇḍicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 73 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû harite uccâraṃ pi passâvaṃ pi kheḷaṃ pi karonti — pa —.

na harite agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ kheḷaṃ vâ karissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na harite agilânena uccâro vâ passâvo vâ kheḷo vâ kâtabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca harite agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ kheḷaṃ vâ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇḍicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilânassa, appaharite kato haritaṃ ottharati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 74 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uduke uccâraṃ pi passâvaṃ pi kheḷaṃ pi karonti. manussâ . . . vipâ-

centi : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā udae uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi karissanti seyyathāpi gihikāma-bhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū udae . . . karissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave udae . . . karothā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā udae . . . karissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

na udae uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷam vā karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena gilānā bhikkhū udae uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi kātum kukkuccāyanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakarape dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā udae uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi kātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

na udae agilāno uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷam vā karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na udae agilānena uccāro vā passāvo vā kheḷo vā kātabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca udae agilāno uccāraṃ vā . . . karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, thale kato udakaṃ ottharati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, khittacittassa, vedanaṭṭassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || **75** ||

pādukavaggo sattamo.

uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto sekhiyā dhammā. tatthāyasmante pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto, tasmā tuṇhī. evam etaṃ dhārayāmīti.

sekhiyā dhammā niṭṭhitā.

Ime kho panâyasanto satta adhikaraṇasamathâ dhammâ uddesaṃ âgacchanti: uppannuppannânaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ samathâya vûpasamâya sammukhâvinayo dâtabbo, sativinayo dâtabbo, amûlḥavinayo dâtabbo, paṭiññâya kâretabbam, yebhuyyasikâ, tassapâpiyyasikâ, tiṇavatthâraako 'ti.

uddiṭṭhâ kho âyasanto satta adhikaraṇasamathâ dhammâ. tatthâyasmanthe pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etthâyasanto, tasmâ tuṃhî. evam etaṃ dhârayâmîti.

uddiṭṭham kho âyasanto nidânaṃ, uddiṭṭhâ cattâro pâra-jikâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ terasa saṃghâdisesâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ dve aniyatâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ tiṃsa nissaggiyâ pâcittiya dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ dvenavuti pâcittiya dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ cattâro pâṭidesaniyâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ sekhiyâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ satta adhikaraṇasamathâ dhammâ. ettakaṃ tassa bhagavato suttâgataṃ suttapariyâpannaṃ anvaddhamâsaṃ uddesaṃ âgacchati. tattha sabbehi' eva samaggehi sammodamânehi avivadamânehi sikkhitabban ti.

Mahāvibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.

BHĪKKHUNĪVIBHAṄGA.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

P Â R Â J I K A, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sāḷho Migāranattā bhikkhunīsamghassa vibhāraṃ kattukāmo hoti. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā etad avoca: ieehāṃ' ahaṃ ayye bhikkhunīsamghassa vibhāraṃ kātum, detha me navakammikaṃ bhikkhunin ti. tena kho pana samayena eatasso bhaginiyo bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā honti Nandā Nandavatī Sundarīnandā Thullanandā 'ti. tāsū Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī taruṇapabbajitā abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā paṇḍitā byattā medhāvinī dakkhā analasā tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgatā ahaṃ kātum ahaṃ samvidhātum. atha kho bhikkhunīsamgho Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ sammannitvā Sāḷhassa Migāranattuno navakammikaṃ adāsi. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī Sāḷhassa Migāranattuno nivesanaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ gacehati vāsiṃ detha pharaṇaṃ detha kuṭṭhāraṃ detha kuddālaṃ detha nikkhādanaṃ dethā 'ti. Sāḷho pi Migāranattā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ gacehati katākatam jānitum. te abhiñhamāssa-nena paṭibaddhacittā ahesum. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ dūsetum okāsaṃ alabhamāno etad eva atthāya bhikkhunīsamghassa bhattaṃ akāsi. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā bhattagge āsanaṃ paññāpento ettakā bhikkhuniyo ayyāya Sundarīnandāya vuḍḍhatarā 'ti ekamantaṃ āsanaṃ paññāpesi, ettakā navakatarā 'ti ekamantaṃ āsanaṃ paññāpesi, paṭicchanne okāse nikūṭe Sundarīnandāya

bhikkhuniyâ āsanam paññāpesi yathā therā bhikkhuniyo jāneyyūṃ navakānam bhikkhunīnam santike nisinnā 'ti, navakāpi bhikkhuniyo jāneyyūṃ therānam bhikkhunīnam santike nisinnā 'ti. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā bhikkhunīsamghassa kalam ārocāpesi : kalam ayye nitthitam bhattan ti. Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī sallakkhetvā na bahukato Sāḷho Migāranattā bhikkhunīsamghassa bhattam akāsi, mam so dūsetukāmo, sac' āham gamissāmi vissaro me bhavissatīti, antevāsibhikkhunim āpāpesi : gaccha me piṇḍapātam nīhara, yo ca mam pucchati, gilānā 'ti paṭivedehīti. evam ayye 'ti kho sā bhikkhunī Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā paccassosi. tena kho pana samayena Sāḷho Migāranattā bahidvārakoṭṭhake ṭhito hoti Sundarīnandam bhikkhunim paṭipucchanto khamam ayye ayyā Sundarīnandā khamam ayye ayyā Sundarīnandā 'ti. evam vutte Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhunī Sāḷham Migāranattāram etad avoca : gilānāvuso, piṇḍapātam nīharissāmiti. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā yam p' āham atthāya bhikkhunīsamghassa bhattam akāsim ayyāya Sundarīnandāya kāraṇā 'ti manusse āpāpetvā bhikkhunīsamgham bhattena parivisathā 'ti vatvā yena bhikkhunūpassayo ten' upasamkamī. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī bahārāmakotṭhake ṭhitā hoti Sāḷham Migāranattāram patimānenti. addasa kho Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī Sāḷham Migāranattāram dūrato 'va āgacchantam, disvāna upassayam pavisitvā sasīsam pārupitvā mañcake nipajji. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā yena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvā Sundarīnandam bhikkhunim etad avoca : kin te ayye aphāsu, kissa nipannāsīti. evaṃ h' etaṃ āvuso hoti yā aniechantam icchatīti. ky āhan tam ayye na icchissāmi, api cāham okāsam na labhāmi tam dūsetun ti avassuto avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā kāyasamsaggaṃ samāpajji. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī jarādubbalā caraṇagilānā Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā avidūre nipannā hoti. addasa kho sā bhikkhunī Sāḷham Migāranattāram avassutam avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā kāyasamsaggaṃ samāpajjantam, disvāna ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma ayyā Sundarīnandā avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāyasamsaggaṃ sādī-

yissatīti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunînaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ santutthâ lajjiniyo kukkuceikâ sikkhâkâmâ tâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Sundarînandâ avassutâ . . . sâdiyissatīti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. te bhikkhû ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî avassutâ . . . sâdiyissatīti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipâtâpetvâ bhikkhû paṭipucchi : saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî avassutâ . . . sâdiyīti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : ananucchaviyaṃ bhikkhave Sundarînandâya bhikkhuniyâ ananulomikaṃ appaṭirûpaṃ assâmanakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇiyaṃ. kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî avassutâ . . . sâdiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya pasannânaṃ vâ bhiyyobhâvâya, atha kho taṃ bhikkhave appasannânañ c' eva apasâdâya pasannânañ ca ekaccânaṃ aññathattâyâ 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ Sundarînandaṃ bhikkhunim anekapariyâyena vigarahitvâ dubbharatâya dupposatâya mahicchatâya asantutthiyâ saṃgaṇikâya kosajjassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitvâ anekapariyâyena subharatâya suposatâya appicchatâya santutthiyâ sallekhaṃ dhûtassa pâsâdikassa apacayassa viriyârambhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitvâ bhikkhûnaṃ tadanucchavikaṃ tadanulomikaṃ dhammim kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhunînaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññâpessâni dasa atthavase paṭicca : saṃghasutthutâya saṃghaphâsutâya dumañkûnaṃ bhikkhunînaṃ niggaḥâya pesalânaṃ bhikkhunînaṃ phâsuviḥârâya diṭṭhadhammikaṇaṃ âsavânaṃ saṃvarâya samparâyikânaṃ âsavânaṃ paṭighâtâya appasannânaṃ pasâdâya pasannânaṃ bhiyyobhâvâya saddhammatthitiyâ vinayânuḡgaḥâya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî avassutâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakaṃ ubbhajânumaṇḍalaṃ âmasanaṃ vâ parâmasanaṃ vâ gahaṇaṃ vâ chupanaṃ vâ patipīḷanaṃ vâ sâdiyeyya, ayam pi pārâjikâ hoti asaṃvāsâ ubbhajânumaṇḍalikâ 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti yā yādisā yathāyuttā yathājaccā yathānāmā yathāgottā yathāsīlā yathāvihārinī yathāgocarā therā vā navā vā majjhīmā vā, esā vuccati yā panā 'ti.

bhikkhūti : bhikkhakā 'ti bhikkhunī, bhikkhācariyaṃ ajjhupagatā 'ti bhikkhunī, bhinnapaṭadharā 'ti bhikkhunī, sāmāññāya bhikkhunī, paṭiññāya bhikkhunī, ehi bhikkhunīti bhikkhunī, tihi saraṇagamanehi upasampannā 'ti bhikkhunī, bhadrā bhikkhunī, sārā bhikkhunī, sekhā bhikkhunī, asekhā bhikkhunī, samaggena ubhatosaṃghena ñatticatutthena kammena akuppena ṭhānārahena upasampannā 'ti bhikkhunī. tatra yāyaṃ bhikkhunī samaggena ubhatosaṃghena ñatticatutthena kammena akuppena ṭhānārahena upasampannā, ayaṃ imasmiṃ atthe adhippetā bhikkhūti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhavā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato, viññū paṭibalo kāyasamsaggaṃ samāpajjitum.

adhakkhakan ti heṭṭhakkhakam. ubbhajānumaḍḍalaṃ ti uparijānumaḍḍalaṃ.

āmasanaṃ nāma āmatṭhamattaṃ. parāmasanaṃ nāma ito c' ito ca saṃcopenaṃ. gahaṇaṃ nāma gahitamattaṃ. chupanaṃ nāma phutṭhamattaṃ. patipīḷanaṃ vā sādīyeyyā 'ti aṅgaṃ gahetvā nipīḷanaṃ sādīyati.

ayaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti : seyyathāpi nāma puriso sīsacchinno abhabbo tena sarīrabandhanena jīvitum, evaṃ eva bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaḍḍalaṃ āmasanaṃ vā parāmasanaṃ vā gahaṇaṃ vā chupanaṃ vā patipīḷanaṃ vā sādīyanti assamaṇī hoti asakya-dhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti, saṃvāso nāma ekakammaṃ ekuddeso samasikkhātā, eso saṃvāso nāma. so tāya saddhiṃ n' atthi, tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. || 1 ||

ubhato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaḍḍalaṃ kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti pārājikassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddhaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddhaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyaṃ

āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubhato avassute yakkhassa vā petassa vā paṇḍakassa vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahassa vā adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, asādiyantiyā, ummatikāya, khittacittāya, vedanaṭṭāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

bhikkhunīvibhaṅge paṭhamapârâjikaṃ niṭṭhitam.

PĀRĀJIKĀ, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī Sāḷhena Migāra-nattunā gabbhinī hoti. yāva gabbho taruṇo ahosi tāva cchādesi, paripakke gabbhe vibbhamitvā vijāyi. bhikkhu-niyo Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim etad avocum: Sundarī-nandā kho ayye aciravibbhantā vijātā. kacci no sā bhikkhunī yeva samānā gabbhinīti. evaṃ ayye 'ti. kissa pana traṃ ayye jānaṃ pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ bhikkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodesi na gaṇassa ārocesīti. yo etissā avaṇṇo mayh' eso avaṇṇo, yā etissā akitti mayh' esā akitti, yo etissā ayaso mayh' eso ayaso, yo etissā alābho mayh' eso alābho. ky āhaṃ ayye attano avaṇṇaṃ attano akittim attano ayasaṃ attano alābhaṃ paresaṃ ārocessāmīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā jānaṃ pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ bhikkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodessati na gaṇassa ārocessatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi: saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī jānaṃ pārājikaṃ . . . paṭicodesi . . . ārocesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī jānaṃ pārājikaṃ . . . paṭicodessati . . . ārocessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya pasannānaṃ vā . . . aññathattāyā 'ti — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhā-padaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī jānaṃ pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ bhikkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodeyya na gaṇassa āroceyya yadā ca sā thitā vā assa cutā vā nāsitā vā avasaṭā vā sā pacchā evaṃ vadeyya : pubbevāhaṃ ayye aññāsim etaṃ bhikkhunim evarūpā ca evarūpā ca sā bha-

ginīti, no ca kho attanā paṭicodeyyaṃ na gaṇassa āroceyyan ti, ayaṃ pi pārājikā hoti asaṃvāsā vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti yā yādisā — pa —. bhikkhunīti — pa — ayaṃ imasmim atthe adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

jānāti nāma sāmāṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassā ārocenti sā vā āroceti.

pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāpannan ti aṭṭhannaṃ pārājikānaṃ aññataraṃ pārājikaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ.

n' ev' attanā paṭicodeyyā 'ti na sayāṃ codeyya. na gaṇassa āroceyyā 'ti na aññāsaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ āroceyya.

yadā ca sā ṭhitā vā assa cutā vā 'ti: ṭhitā nāma salīṅge ṭhitā vuccati. cutā nāma kālāṃkatā vuccati. nāsītā nāma sayāṃ vā vibbhantā hoti aññehi vā nāsītā. avasaṭṭā nāma tiṭṭhāyatanāṃ saṃkantā vuccati.

sā pacchā evaṃ vadeyya : pubbevāhaṃ ayye aññāsim etaṃ bhikkhuniṃ evarūpā ca evarūpā ca sā bhaginīti no ca kho attanā paṭicodeyyan ti sayāṃ vā na codeyyaṃ, na gaṇassa āroceyyan ti na aññāsaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ āroceyyaṃ.

ayaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti : seyyathāpi nāma paṇḍupalāso bandhanā pamutto abhabbo haritattāya, evaṃ eva bhikkhunī jānaṃ pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ bhikkhuniṃ n' ev' attanā paṭicodessāmi na gaṇassa ārocessāmi ti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte assaṇaṇi hoti asakyadhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti saṃvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. ||1||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, ayaṃ kakkhālā pharusā jīvitantarāyaṃ vā brahmacariyantarāyaṃ vā karissatīti nāroceti, aññā patirūpā bhikkhuniyo apassantī nāroceti, na cchādetukāmā nāroceti, paññāyissati sakena kammenā 'ti nāroceti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

dutiyaṃ pārājikaṃ niṭṭhitam.

PĀRĀJIKĀ, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbam anuvattati. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samaggena . . . anuvattissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . anuvattatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . anuvattissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhum dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādaṃ apaṭikāraṃ akatasahāyaṃ tam anuvatteyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evam assa vacanīyā: eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena ukkhitto dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādaro apaṭikāro akatasahāyo, māyye etam bhikkhum anuvattīti. evañ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvattiyam samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvattiyam ce samanubhāsiyamānā tam paṭinissajjeyya, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi pārājikā hoti asaṃvāsā ukkhittānuvattikā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samaggo nāna saṃgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ tṭhito.

ukkhitto nāma āpattiyaṃ adassanena vā appaṭikammena vā appaṭinissaggena vā ukkhitto.

dhammena vinayena 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena. satthusāsanena 'ti jinasāsanena buddhasāsanena.

anādaro nāna saṃghaṃ vā gaṇaṃ vā puggalaṃ vā kammaṃ vā nādiyati. apaṭikāro nāma ukkhitto anosārīto.

akatasahâyo nâma, samânasamvâsakâ bhikkhû vuccanti sahâyâ. so tehi saddhim n' atthi, tena vuccati akatasahâyo 'ti.

tam anuvatteyyâ 'ti yamditthiko so hoti yamkhandiko yamruciko sâpi tamditthikâ hoti tamkhandikâ tamrucikâ.

sâ bhikkhunîti yâ sâ ukkhittânuvattikâ bhikkhunî. bhikkhunîhîti aññâhi bhikkhunîhi yâ passanti yâ supanti tâhi vattabbâ : eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena samghena ukkhitto dhammena . . . anuvattîti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ — pa — tatiyam pi vattabbâ — pa —. sace paṇissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṇissajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvâ na vadanti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sâ bhikkhunî samghamajjham pi âkaddhitvâ vattabbâ : eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena samghena ukkhitto dhammena . . . anuvattîti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ — pa — tatiyam pi vattabbâ — pa —. sace paṇissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṇissajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sâ bhikkhunî samanubhâsitabbâ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhâsitabbâ. byattâya bhikkhuniyâ paṭibalâya samgho nâpetabbo : supâtu me ayye samgho. ayam itthannâmâ bhikkhunî samaggena samghena ukkhittam bhikkhum dhammena vinayena satthusâsanena anâdaram apaṭikâram akatasahâyam tam anuvattati. sâ tam vatthum na paṇissajjati. yadi samghassa pattakalam, samgho itthannâman bhikkhunim samanubhâseyya tassa vatthussa paṇissaggâya. esâ natti. supâtu me ayye samgho. ayam itthannâmâ . . . na paṇissajjati. samgho itthannâman bhikkhunim samanubhâsati tassa vatthussa paṇissaggâya. yassâ ayyâya khamati itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ samanubhâsanâ tassa vatthussa paṇissaggâya sâ tuṇh' assa. yassâ na khamati, sâ bhâseyya. dutiyam pi etam attham vadâmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam attham vadâmi — pa —. samanubhatthâ samghena itthannâmâ bhikkhunî tassa vatthussa paṇissaggâya. khamati samghassa . . . dhârayâmîti.

nattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âpatti pārâjikassa.

ayam pîti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

pârâjikâ hotîti : seyyathâpi nâma puthusilâ dvedhâ bhinnâ appaṭisandhikâ hoti, evam eva bhikkhunî yâvatatiyam

samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantī assamaṇī hoti asakya-dhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti saṃvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. dhammakamme vematikā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

tatiyapārājikaṃ nīṭṭhitam.

PĀRĀJIKĀ, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthagahaṇam pi sādīyanti saṃghāṭikaṇṇagahaṇam pi sādīyanti santiṭṭhanti pi sallapanti pi saṃketam pi gacchanti purisassa pi abbhāgamanam sādīyanti channam pi anupavisanti kāyam pi tadatthāya upasaṃharanti etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . sādīyissanti . . . santiṭṭhissanti pi sallapissanti pi . . . gacchissanti . . . anupavisissanti . . . upasaṃharissanti . . . paṭisevanatthāya 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . upasaṃharanti . . . paṭisevanatthāya 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . upasaṃharissanti . . . paṭisevanatthāya. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthagahaṇam vā sādīyeyya saṃghāṭikaṇṇagahaṇam vā sādīyeyya santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā saṃketam

vā gaccheyya purisassa vā abbhāgamanam sādīyeyya channam vā anupaviseyya kāyam vā tadatthāya upasaṃhareyya etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya, ayam pi pārājikā hoti asaṃvāsā aṭṭhavatthukā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhavā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato viññū paṭibalo kāyasamsaggaṃ samāpajjitum.

hatthagahaṇam vā sādīyeyyā 'ti: hattho nāma kapparam upādāya yāva agganakhā. etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam gahaṇam sādīyati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

saṃghāṭikaṇṇagahaṇam vā sādīyeyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya nivattham vā pārutam vā gahaṇam sādīyati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

santiṭṭheyya vā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya purisassa hatthapāse tiṭṭhati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

sallapeyya vā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya purisassa hatthapāse ṭhitā sallapati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

saṃketam vā gaccheyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya purisena itthannāmaṃ okāsaṃ āgacchā 'ti vuttā gacchati, pade pade āpatti dukkaṭassa. purisassa hatthapāsaṃ okkantamatte āpatti thullaccayassa.

purisassa vā abbhāgamanam sādīyeyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya purisassa abbhāgamanam sādīyati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. hatthapāsaṃ okkantamatte āpatti thullaccayassa.

channam vā anupaviseyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya yena kenaci paṭicchannam okāsaṃ pavatṭhamatte āpatti thullaccayassa.

kāyam vā tadatthāya upasaṃhareyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya purisassa hatthapāse ṭhitā kāyam upasaṃharati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti: seyyathāpi nāma tālo matthakacchinno abhabbo punavirūhiyā, evam eva bhikkhunī aṭṭhamam

vatthum paripûrentî assamaṇî hoti asakyadhâtâ. tena vuccati pâ râjîkâ hotîti.

asaṃvâsâ 'ti saṃvâso nâma . . . tena vuccati asaṃvâsâ 'ti. || 1 ||

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantiyâ, asâdiyantiyâ, ummattikâya, khittacittâya, vedanaṭṭâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

catutthapârâjikaṃ niṭṭhitam.

uddiṭṭhâ kho ayyâyo atṭha pâ râjîkâ dhammâ yesaṃ bhikkhunî aññataram vâ aññataram vâ âpajjitvâ na labhati bhikkhunîhi saddhim saṃvâsam, yathâ pure tathâ pacchâ pâ râjîkâ hoti asaṃvâsâ. tatth' ayyâyo pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etth' ayyâyo, tasmâ tuṇhî, evam etaṃ dhârayâmîti.

pârâjîkakaṇḍam niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo sattarasa saṃghādisesā dhammā
uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

S A M G H Â D I S E S A , I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena aññataro upāsako bhikkhunīsaṃghassa uddositam
datvā kālāṃkato hoti. tassa dve puttā honti, eko assaddho
appasanno eko saddho pasanno, te pettikaṃ sâpateyyam
vibhajimsu. atha kho so assaddho appasanno taṃ saddham
pasannam etad avoca : amhâkaṃ uddosito, taṃ bhâjâmâ 'ti.
evaṃ vutte so saddho pasanno taṃ assaddham appasannam
etad avoca : mâyyo evaṃ avaca, amhâkaṃ pitunā bhikkhunī-
saṃghassa dinno 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so assaddho appasanno
taṃ saddham pasannam etad avoca : amhâkaṃ uddosito, taṃ
bhâjâmâ 'ti. atha kho so saddho pasanno taṃ assaddham
appasannam etad avoca : mâyyo evaṃ avaca, amhâkaṃ pitunā
bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. tatiyam pi kho so assaddho
. . . taṃ bhâjâmâ 'ti. atha kho so saddho pasanno sace
mayham bhavissati aham pi bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dassâmîti
taṃ assaddham appasannam etad avoca : bhâjâmâ 'ti. atha
kho so uddosito tehi bhâjīyamāno tassa assaddhassa appa-
sannassa pâpunâti. atha kho so assaddho appasanno bhi-
kkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvâ etad avoca : nikkhamath' ayye,
amhâkaṃ uddosito 'ti. evaṃ vutte Thullanandâ bhi-
kkhunī taṃ purisaṃ etad avoca : mâyyo evaṃ avaca, tumhâ-
kaṃ pitunā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. [dinno] na
dinno 'ti vohârike mahâmatte pucchimsu. mahâmattâ evam
âhamsu : ko ayye jânâti bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dinno 'ti.
evaṃ vutte Thullanandâ bhikkhunī te mahâmatte etad

avoca : api n' ayyo tumhehi diṭṭham vā sutam vā sakkhiṃ
 ṭhapayitvā dānaṃ diyyamānaṃ ti. atha kho te mahāmattā
 saccaṃ kho ayyā āhā 'ti taṃ uddositam bhikkhuniṣaṃghassa
 akamsu. atha kho so puriso parājito ujjhāyati khīyati
 vipāceti : assamaṇiyo imā muṇḍā bandhakiniyo. katham
 hi nāma amhākaṃ uddositam acchindāpessantīti. Thulla-
 nandā bhikkhunī mahāmattānaṃ etam attham ārocesi. mahā-
 mattā taṃ purisaṃ daṇḍāpesum. atha kho so puriso daṇḍiko
 bhikkhunūpassayassa avidūre ājīvikaṣeyyam kārāpetvā āji-
 vike uyyojesi : etā bhikkhuniyo accāvadathā 'ti. Thulla-
 nandā bhikkhunī mahāmattānaṃ etam attham ārocesi. ma-
 hāmattā taṃ purisaṃ bandhāpesum. manussā ujjhāyanti
 khīyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uddositam
 acchindāpesum, dutiyam pi daṇḍāpesum, tatiyam pi bandhā-
 pesum. idāni ghātāpessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo
 tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo
 appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thulla-
 nandā ussayavādikā viharissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhu-
 niyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam attham ārocesum — pa —. saccaṃ
 kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ussayavādikā viha-
 ratīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. ka-
 tham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ussay-
 vādikā viharissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . .
 uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ussayavādikā vihareyya gahapatinā
 vā gahapatiputtana vā dāsenā vā kammakārena vā antamaso
 samaṇaparibbājakenāpi, ayaṃ bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ
 dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

ussayavādikā nāma aṭṭakārikā vuccati.

gahapati nāma yo koci agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. gahapatiputto
 nāma yo koci puttabhātaro.

dāso nāma antojāto dhanakkīto karamarānīto.

kammakāro nāma bhaṭako āhatako.

samaṇaparibbājako nāma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca
 sikkhamānañ ca sāmaṇerañ ca sāmaṇeriñ ca ṭhapetvā yo koci
 paribbājakasamāpanno.

aṭṭaṃ karissāmīti dutiyaṃ vā pariyesāti gacchati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ekassa āroceti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyassa āroceti, āpatti thullaccayassa. aṭṭapariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

paṭhamāpattikan ti, saha vatthujjhâcârâ âpajjati asamanubhâsanâya.

nissâraṇīyaṃ ti, saṃghamhâ nissâriyati.

saṃghâdisesan ti, saṃgho 'va tassâ âpattiyâ mânattaṃ deti mûlâya paṭikassati abbheti, na sambahulâ na ekâ bhikkhunī, tena vuccati saṃghâdiseso 'ti. tass' eva âpattinikâyassa nâma kammaṃ adhivacanam, tena pi vuccati saṃghâdiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

anâpatti manussehi âkaḍḍhiyamânâ gacchati, ârakkham yâceti, anodissa âcikkhati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

SAMGHÂDISESA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Vesâliyaṃ aṇṇatarassa Licchavissa pajâpati aticârīni hoti. atha kho so Licchavi taṃ itthiṃ etad avoca: sâdhu viramâhi, anattaṃ kho te karissâmâ 'ti. evam pi vuccamânâ nâdiyi. tena kho pana samayena Vesâliyâ Licchavigaṇo sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho so Licchavi te Licchavino etad avoca: ekaṃ me ayyo itthiṃ anujânâthâ 'ti. kâ nâma sâ 'ti. mayhaṃ pajâpati aticarati, taṃ ghâtessâmīti. jânâlīti. assosi kho sâ itthi sâṃiko kira maṃ ghâtetukâmo 'ti varabhaṇḍaṃ âdâya Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ titthiye upasaṃkamitvâ pabbajjaṃ yâci. titthiyâ na icchīṃsu pabbâjetuṃ. bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvâ pabbajjaṃ yâci. bhikkhuniyo pi na icchīṃsu pabbâjetuṃ. Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ upasaṃkamitvâ bhaṇḍakaṃ dassetvâ pabbajjaṃ yâci. Thullanandâ bhikkhunī bhaṇḍakaṃ gahetvâ pabbâjesi. atha kho so Licchavi taṃ itthiṃ gavesanto Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhuniṃ pabbajitaṃ disvâna yena râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasaṃkami,

upasaṃkamitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ etad avoca : pajā-patī me deva varabhaṇḍaṃ ādāya Sāvattimaṃ anuppattā, taṃ devo anujānātī 'ti. tena hi bhaṇe vicinitvā ācikkhā 'ti. diṭṭhā deva bhikkhuniṣu pabbajitā 'ti. sace bhaṇe bhikkhuniṣu pabbajitā na sā labbhā kiñci kātum. svākkhāto bhagavatā dhammo, caratu brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ 'ti. atha kho so Licchavi ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo coriṃ pabbājessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa Licchavissa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā coriṃ pabbājessantīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesum — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī coriṃ pabbājesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī coriṃ pabbājessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī jānaṃ coriṃ vajjhaṃ viditaṃ anapaloketvā rājānaṃ vā saṃghaṃ vā gaṇaṃ vā pūgaṃ vā seṇiṃ vā aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassā ārocenti sā vā āroceti.

corī nāma yā pañcamāsakaṃ vā atirekapañcamāsakaṃ vā agghanakaṃ adinnaṃ theyyasamkhātā ādiyati, esā corī nāma.

vajjhā nāma yaṃ katvā vajjhappattā hoti.

viditā nāma aññehi manussehi nātā hoti vajjhā esā 'ti.

anapaloketvā 'ti anāpucchā.

rājā nāma, yattha rājā anusāsati rājā apaloketabbo.

saṃgho nāma bhikkhunisamgho vuccati, bhikkhunisamgho apaloketabbo.

gaṇo nāma, yattha gaṇo anusāsati gaṇo apaloketabbo.

pūgo nāma, yattha pūgo anusāsati pūgo apaloketabbo.

seṇi nāma, yattha seṇi anusāsati, seṇi apaloketabbo.

aññatra kappā 'ti t̥hapetvā kappam. kappan nāma dve kappāni titthiyesu vā pabbajitā hoti aññāsu vā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā.

aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpessāmīti gaṇam vā âcarinim vā pattam vā cīvaram vā pariyesati sīmam vā sammannati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayā. kammavâcâpariyosāne upajjhāyāya âpatti saṃghâdisesassa, gaṇassa ca âcariniyā ca âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ayam pīti purimam upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamâpatṭikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghâdiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

coriyâ corīsaññā aññatra kappā vuṭṭhâpeti, âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. coriyâ vematikā . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. coriyâ acorīsaññā . . . anâpatti. acoriyâ corīsaññā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. acoriyâ vematikā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. acoriyâ acorīsaññā, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti ajānantī vuṭṭhâpeti, apaloketvā vuṭṭhâpeti, kappakam vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikāya, âdikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAṂGHÂDISESA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kâpilāniyā antevāsikā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi saddhim bhaṇḍitvā gāmakam nâtikulam agamāsi. Bhaddā Kâpilānī tam bhikkhunim apassantī bhikkhuniyo pucchi: kham itthannāmā, na dissatīti. bhikkhunīhi saddhim ayye bhaṇḍitvā na dissatīti. amma amukasmim gāmake etissā nâtikulam, tattha gantvā vicinathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tattha gantvā tam bhikkhunim passitvā etad avocum: kissa tvam ayye ekikā âgatā. kacci 'si appadhamsitā 'ti. appadhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kham hi nāma bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kham hi nāma bhi-

kkhave bhikkhuñi ekā gāmantaram gacchissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuñi ekā gāmantaram gaccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhuñi paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhuñinaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhuniyo Sāketā Sāvattthiṃ addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. antarā magge nadī taritabbā hoti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo nāvike upasaṅkamitvā etad avocaṃ : sādhu no āvuso tārethā 'ti. nāyye sakkā ubho sakiṃ tāretuṃ ti eko ekaṃ uttāresi, uttiṇṇo uttiṇṇaṃ dūsesi, anuttiṇṇo anuttiṇṇaṃ dūsesi. tā pacchā samāgantvā pucchimsu : kacci 'si ayye appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye. tvaṃ pana ayye appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Sāvattthiṃ gantvā bhikkhuñinaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma . bhikkhuñi ekā nadīpāraṃ gacchissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuñi ekā nadīpāraṃ gacchatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuñi ekā nadīpāraṃ gacchissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuñi ekā vā gāmantaram gaccheyya ekā vā nadīpāraṃ gaccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhuñi paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhuñinaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattthiṃ gantvā sāyaṃ aññatarāṃ gāmaṃ upagacchimsu. tattha aññatarā bhikkhuñi abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā. aññataro puriso tassā bhikkhuniyā saha dassanena paṭibaddhacitto hoti. atha kho so puriso tāsaṃ bhikkhuñinaṃ seyyaṃ paññāpento tassā bhikkhuniyā

seyyaṃ ekamantaṃ paññāpesi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî salla-kkhetvâ pariyutthito ayaṃ puriso, sace rattim āgacchissati vissaro me bhavissatīti bhikkhuniyo anāpucchâ aññataraṃ kulam gantvâ seyyaṃ kappesi. atha kho so puriso rattim āgantvâ taṃ bhikkhunim gavesanto bhikkhuniyo ghaṭṭesi. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhunim apassantiyo evaṃ āhaṃsu : nissamsayaṃ kho sâ bhikkhunî purisena saddhim nikkhantâ 'ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî tassâ rattiya accayena yena tâ bhikkhuniyo ten' upasaṃkami. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhunim etad avocaṃ : kissa tvaṃ ayye purisena saddhim nikkhantâ 'ti. nāhaṃ ayye purisena saddhim nikkhantâ 'ti bhikkhunīnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ya tā bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunî ekâ rattim vippavasissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî ekâ rattim vippavasati . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhunî ekâ vâ gāmantaraṃ gaccheyya ekâ vâ nadîpāraṃ gaccheyya ekâ vâ rattim vippavaseyya, ayaṃ pi bhikkhunî paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannâ nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhuniṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattim addhānamaggapaṭipannâ honti. tattha aññatarâ bhikkhunî vaccena pilītâ ekikâ ohīyivâ pacchâ agamâsi. manussâ taṃ bhikkhunim passivâ dūsesuṃ. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî yena tâ bhikkhuniyo ten' upasaṃkami. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhunim etad avocaṃ : kissa tvaṃ ayye ekikâ ohinâ. kacci 'si appadhamsitâ 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. ya tā bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunî ekâ gaṇamhâ ohīyissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî ekâ gaṇamhâ ohīyiti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunî ekâ gaṇamhâ ohīyissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhunî ekâ vâ gāmantaraṃ gaccheyya ekâ vâ nadîparaṃ gaccheyya ekâ vâ rattim vippavaseyya ekâ vâ gaṇamhâ ohīyeyya, ayaṃ pi bhikkhunî paṭhamâ-

pattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesanti. || 4 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

ekā vā gāmantaraṃ gaccheyyā 'ti, parikkhittassa gāmassa parikkhepaṃ paṭhamam pādama atikkāmentiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādama atikkāmentiyā āpatti saṃghādisesassa. aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacāraṃ paṭhamam pādama atikkāmentiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādama atikkāmentiyā āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ekā vā nadîpāraṃ gaccheyyā 'ti, nadî nāma timaṇḍalaṃ paṭicchâdetvā yattha katthaci uttarantiyā bhikkhuniyā antaravāsako temiyati. paṭhamam pādama uttarantiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādama uttarantiyā āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ekā vā rattim vipavaseyyā 'ti, saha aruṇuggamanā dutiyikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthapāsaṃ vijahantiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. vijahite āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ekā vā gaṇamhā ohīyeyyā 'ti, agāmake araṇṇhe dutiyikāya bhikkhuniyā dassanupacāraṃ vā savanupacāraṃ vā vijahantiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. vijahite āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpatikā ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

anāpatti dutiyikā bhikkhunī pakkantā vā hoti vibbhantā vā kalamkatā vā pakkhasamkantā vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 2 || 5 ||

SA MGHĀDISESA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhaṇḍanakārikā hoti kalahakārikā vivādakārikā bhassakārikā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārikā. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tassā kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmaṃ agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho bhikkhunisaṃghe Thullanandā bhikkhunī pakkantā

'ti Caṇḍakāliṃ bhikkhunim āpattiyā adassanena ukkhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmake taṃ karaṇīyaṃ tīretvā punad eva Sāvattthim paccāgacchi. Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi, na pādodakam pādapiṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paccuggantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi, na pāniyena āpucchi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī Caṇḍakāliṃ bhikkhunim etad avoca : kissa tvam ayye mayi āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi, na pādodakam pādapiṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paccuggantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi, na pāniyena āpucchīti. evam h' etaṃ ayye hoti yathā taṃ anāthāyā 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye anāthā 'ti. imā maṃ ayye bhikkhuniyo ayaṃ anāthā appaṇṇātā n' atthi imissā kāci pativattā 'ti āpattiyā adassanena ukkhipimsū 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti kammaṃ vā kammadosaṃ vā kammavipattim vā kamma-sampattim vā, mayaṃ kho jānāma kammam pi kammadosam pi kammavipattim pi kammampattim pi, mayaṃ kho akataṃ vā kammaṃ kāreyyāma kataṃ vā kammaṃ kopeyyāma 'ti lahuṃ lahuṃ bhikkhunīsaṃghaṃ sannipādetvā Caṇḍakāliṃ bhikkhunim osāresi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasamghaṃ anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ osāressatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . osāressīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . osāressati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasamghaṃ anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ osāreyya, ayaṃ pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ ṭhito.

ukkhittâ nâma âpattiyâ adassanena vâ appaṭṭikammena vâ appaṭṭinissaggena vâ ukkhittâ.

dhammena vinayenâ 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena. satthusâsanenâ 'ti jinasâsanena buddhasâsanena.

anapaloketvâ kâraḥkaṣaṃghaṃ ti kammaḥkâraḥkaṣaṃghaṃ anâpucehâ. anaññâya gaṇassa chandaṃ ti gaṇassa chandaṃ ajânitvâ.

osâressâmîti gaṇaṃ vâ pariyesati sîmaṃ vâ sammannati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyâ dukkaṭaṃ, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ. kammavâcâpariyosâne âpatti saṃghâdisesassa.

ayam pîti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

paṭhamâpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghâdiseso 'ti. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ osâreti, âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. dhammakamme vematikâ . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ osâreti, âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti kammaḥkâraḥkaṣaṃghaṃ apaloketvâ osâreti, gaṇassa chandaṃ jânitvâ osâreti, vatte vattantiṃ osâreti, asante kammaḥkâraḥkaṣaṃghe osâreti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

SAMGHÂDISESA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî abhirûpâ hoti dassaniyâ pâsâdikâ. manussâ bhattagge Sundarînandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ passitvâ avassutâ avassutâya Sundarînandâya bhikkhuniyâ aggamaggâni bhojanâni denti. Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî yâvadatthaṃ bhuñjati, aññâ bhikkhuniyo na cittarûpaṃ labhanti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Sundarînandâ avassutâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khâdaniyaṃ bhojani-

yaṃ sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādissati bhuñjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . khādāti bhuñjatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādissati bhuñjissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasaunnānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhavā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato viññū paṭibalo sārājjitum.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantapoṇaṃ ṭhapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattū maccho maṇisaṃ.

khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti thullaccayassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikaṃ ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. ||1||

udakadantapoṇaṃ paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantapoṇaṃ paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubhato avassute yakkhassa vā petassa vā paṇḍakassa vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahassa vā hatthato khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantapoṇaṃ paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. udakadantapoṇaṃ paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti ubhato anavassutā honti, anavassuto 'ti jānantī paṭiṇaṇhāti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

SAMGHĀDISESA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā. manussā bhattagge Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ passitvā avassutā Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā aggamaggāni bhojanāni denti. Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī kukkucāyanti na paṭiṇaṇhāti. anantarikā bhikkhunī Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca: kissa tvaṃ ayye na paṭiṇaṇhāsīti. avassuto ayye 'ti. tvaṃ pana ayye avassutā 'ti. nāhaṃ avassutā 'ti. kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vā anavassuto vā, yato tvaṃ anavassutā. iñh' ayye yaṃ te eso purisapuggalo deti khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā taṃ tvaṃ sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī evaṃ vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī evaṃ vadeti: kin te ayye . . . khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī evaṃ vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . bhuñja vā 'ti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī evaṃ vadeyya: kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vā anavassuto vā yato tvaṃ anavassutā, iñh' ayye yaṃ te eso purisapuggalo deti khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā taṃ tvaṃ sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti, ayaṃ pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇīyaṃ samghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti: kin te ayye . . . khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi paṭiṇaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre

ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti saṅghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṅghādiseso 'ti. ||1||

udakadantaponam paṭigaṇhā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute yakkhassa vā petassa vā paṇḍakassa vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahassa vā hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantaponam paṭigaṇhā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti anavassuto 'ti jānantī uyyojeti, kupitā na paṭigaṇhātīti uyyojeti, kulānuddayatāya na paṭigaṇhātīti uyyojeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

SAṄGHĀDISESA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhikkhunihi saddhim bhaṇḍitvā kupitā anattamanā evam vadeti: buddham paccācikkhāmi — pa — sikkham paccācikkhāmi. kim nu 'mā 'va samaṇiyo yā samaṇiyo Sakyadhītaro. sant' aññāpi samaṇiyo lajjiniyo kukkuccikā sikkhākāmā, tās' āham santike brahmacariyam carissāmīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evam vakkhati: buddham . . . carissāmīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evam vadeti: buddham . . . carissāmīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā

evaṃ vakkhati: buddhaṃ . . . carissāmīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeyya: buddhaṃ paccācikkhāmi — pa — sikkhaṃ paccācikkhāmi; kiṃ nu 'mā 'va samaṇiyo yā samaṇiyo Sakyadhātaro; sant' aññāpi samaṇiyo lajjiniyo kukkuccikā sikkhākāmā, tas' āhaṃ santike brahmacariyaṃ carissāmīti: sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evaṃ assa vacanīyā: māyye kupitā anattamanā evaṃ avaca: buddhaṃ . . . carissāmīti. abhiram' ayye, svākkhāto dhammo, cara brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā 'ti. evañ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamanā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvataṭṭhiyaṃ samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvataṭṭhiyaṃ samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī yāvataṭṭhiyakaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesanti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuni.

kupitā anattamanā 'ti anabhiraddhā āhatacittā khilajātā.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti: buddhaṃ . . . carissāmīti.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā evaṃvādinī bhikkhunī.

bhikkhunīhīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti tāhi vattabbā: māyye kupitā . . . antakiriyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbā, tatiyam pi vattabbā. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī saṃghamaññaṃ pi ākaḍḍhitvā vattabbā: māyye kupitā anattamanā evaṃ avaca: buddhaṃ paccācikkhāmi dhammaṃ paccācikkhāmi saṃghaṃ paccācikkhāmi sikkhaṃ paccācikkhāmi . . . antakiriyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbā, tatiyam pi vattabbā. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī samanubhāsitabbā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhāsitabbā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibālāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo: suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeti: buddhaṃ . . . carissāmīti. sā taṃ vatthuṃ na paṭinissajjati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannāmā bhikkhu-

niṃ samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . na paṭinissajjati. saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuniṃ samanubhāsatī tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. yassā ayyāya khamatī itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā samanubhāsanā tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya sā tuṇh' assa. yassā na kkkhamatī sā bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa —. samanubhaṭṭhā saṃghena itthannāmā bhikkhunī tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. khamatī . . . dhārayāmīti.

ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā. kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa. saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpajjantiyā ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā paṭippassambhanti.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

yāvatatiyakan ti yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya āpajjati na saha vatthujjhācārā.

nissāraṇiyan ti saṃghamhā nissāriyati.

saṃghādiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. dhammakamme vematikā . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

SAṄGHĀDISESA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kismiṇcid eva adhikaraṇe paccākatā kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeti: chaṇḍagāminiyo

ca bhikkhuniyo dosagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo mohagâminiyo
 ca bhikkhuniyo bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. yâ tâ
 bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ
 Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vakkhati
 . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave
 Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vadeti . . .
 ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho
 bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî
 kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vakkhati . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti.
 n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâ
 kupitâ anattamanâ evaṃ vadeyya: chandagâminiyo
 ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo
 'ti, sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi evaṃ assa vacanîyâ: mâyye
 kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâ kupitâ anattamanâ evaṃ
 avaca: chandagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagâ-
 miniyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. ayyâ kho chandâpi gaccheyya
 dosâpi gaccheyya mohâpi gaccheyya bhayâpi gaccheyyâ 'ti.
 evaṃ ca sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi vuccamânâ tath' eva
 pagganheyya, sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi yâvatatiyaṃ sama-
 nubhâsitaḥ tassa paṭinissaggâya. yâvatatiyaṃ ce saman-
 ubhâsiyamânâ taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, iec etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce
 paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunî yâvatatiyakam dhammaṃ
 âpannâ nissâraṇiyaṃ saṃghâdisesan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe 'ti, adhikaraṇan nâma cattâri
 adhikaraṇâni vivādâdhikaraṇaṃ anuvādâdhikaraṇaṃ âpattâ-
 dhikaraṇaṃ kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ.

paccâkatâ nâma parâjitâ vuccati.

kupitâ anattamanâ 'ti anabhiraddhâ âhatacittâ khilajâtâ.

evaṃ vadeyyâ 'ti: chandagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo
 — pa — bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti.

sâ bhikkhunîti yâ sâ evaṃvâdinî bhikkhunî.

bhikkhunîhîti aññâhi bhikkhunîhi yâ passanti yâ suṇanti
 tâhi vattabbâ: mâyye kismiñcid eva . . . bhayâpi gaccheyyâ
 'ti. dutiyaṃ pi vattabbâ. tatiyaṃ pi vattabbâ . . . (see
 VII. 2. 1-3. *Instead of* mâyye kupitâ etc. *read* mâyye

kismiñcid eva *etc.* ; *instead of* ayaṃ itthannāmā bhikkhunī kupitā *etc.*, ayaṃ itthannāmā bhikkhunī kismiñcid eva *etc.*)
 . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

SAMGHĀDISESA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. teṇa kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunisaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharissanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigharāhi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharissanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

bhikkhuniyo pan' eva saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunisaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi evam assu vacanīyā : bhaginiyo kho saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā. viviecaṭṭh' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnaṃ saṃgho vaṇṇetīti. evañ ca tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyyum, tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyañ ce samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyyum, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjeyyum, imāpi bhikkhuniyo yāvatatiyakam dhammam āpannā nissaraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

bhikkhuniyo pan' evā 'ti upasampannāyo vuccanti.

saṃsaṭṭhā viharantīti, saṃsaṭṭhā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti. pāpācārā 'ti pāpakena ācārena samannāgatā. pāpasaddā 'ti pāpakena kittisaddena abbhuggatā. pāpasilokā 'ti pāpakena micchājīvena jīvitam kappenti. bhikkhunisaṃghassa vihesikā 'ti aññamaññissā

kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosanti. aññamaññissā vajjapa-
ṭicchādikā 'ti aññamaññam vajjam paṭicchādenti.

tā bhikkhuniyo 'ti yā tā saṃsaṭṭhā bhikkhuniyo.

bhikkhunīhīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti
tāhi vattabbā: bhaginiyo kho saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti . . .
vaṇṇetīti. dutiyam pi vattabbā. tatiyam pi vattabbā . . .
(see VII. 2. 1. *Instead of māyye kupitā etc. read* bhaginiyo
kho saṃsaṭṭhā *etc.*; *instead of* sā bhikkhunī, paṭinissajjati
read tā bhikkhuniyo, paṭinissajjanti. *Instead of* ayaṃ
itthannāmā bhikkhunī: itthannāmā ca itthannāmā ca bhi-
kkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti . . . tā taṃ v° na paṭi-
nissajjanti . . . itthannāmañ ca itthannāmañ ca bhikkhuniyo
samanubhāseyyā . . . itthannāmāya ca itthannāmāya ca bhi-
kkhunīnaṃ) . . . saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpajjantīnaṃ ñattiyā
dukkaṭaṃ dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā paṭippassambhanti.

dve tisso ekato samanubhāsitabbā. tat' uttari na samanubhāsitabbā.

imāpi bhikkhuniyo 'ti purimāyo upādāya vuccanti.

yāvataṭṭhāya ti yāvataṭṭhāya samanubhāsanāya āpajjanti
na saha vatthujjhācārā.

nissāraṇīyaṃ ti saṃghambhā nissāriyati.

saṃghādiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso
'ti. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇā na paṭinissajjanti
. . . (see *Saṃgh.* VII. 2. 2) . . . adhammakamme adhamma-
kammasaṇṇā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti asamanubhāsaṇṇaṃ, paṭinissajjantīnaṃ, ummatti-
kānaṃ, ādikammikānaṃ ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAMGHĀDISESA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī saṃghena samanubhatṭhā
bhikkhuniyo evaṃ vadeti: saṃsaṭṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha,
mā tumhe nānā viharittha. santi saṃghe aññāpi
bhikkhuniyo evācārā evaṃsaddā evaṃsilokā bhikkhu-

nīsaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā, tā saṃgho na kiñci āha. tumhañ ñeva saṃgho uññāya paribhavana akkhantiyā vebhassiyā dubbalyā evam āha: bhaginiyo kho saṃsatṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnaṃ saṃgho vaṇṇetīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā saṃghena samanubhaṭṭhā bhikkhuniyo evaṃ vakkhati: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī saṃghena samanubhaṭṭhā bhikkhuniyo evaṃ vadeti: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī saṃghena samanubhaṭṭhā bhikkhuniyo evaṃ vakkhati: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī evaṃ vadeyya: saṃsatṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha, mā tumhe nānā viharittha; santi saṃghe aññāpi bhikkhuniyo evācārā evaṃsaddā evaṃsilokā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā, tā saṃgho na kiñci āha; tumhañ ñeva saṃgho uññāya paribhavana akkhantiyā vebhassiyā dubbalyā evam āha: bhaginiyo kho saṃsatṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā; viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnaṃ saṃgho vaṇṇetīti: sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evam assa vacanīyā: māyye evaṃ avaca: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. evaṃ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsītābā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyaṃ ce samanubhāsīyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī yāvatatiyakam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . tumhañ ñeva saṃgho uññāyā 'ti avaññāya. paribhavaṇā 'ti pāribhavyatā. akkhantiyā 'ti kopena. vebhassiyā 'ti vibhassikatā. dubbalyā

'ti appakkhatâ. evam âha : bhaginiyo kho samsatthâ . . .
vaṇṇetîti.

sâ bhikkhunîti yâ sâ evamvâdinî bhikkhunî.

bhikkhunîhîti aññâhi bhikkhunîhi yâ passanti yâ suṇanti
tâhi vattabbâ : mâyye evaṃ avaca : samsatthâ 'va . . .
vaṇṇetîti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ. tatiyam pi vattabbâ . . .
(see VII. 2. 1-3. *Instead of mâyye kupitâ etc. read mâyye
evaṃ avaca etc. Read : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ
itthannâmâ bhikkhunî saṃghena samanubhatthâ bhikkhu-
niyo evaṃ vadeti : samsatthâ 'va etc.*) . . . âdikammikâyâ
'ti. || 2 ||

uddiṭṭhâ kho ayyâyo sattarasa saṃghâdisesâ dhammâ, nava
paṭhamâpattikâ, aṭṭha yâvatatīyakâ, yesaṃ bhikkhunî añña-
taraṃ vâ aññataraṃ vâ âpajjitvâ tâya bhikkhuniyâ ubhato-
saṃghe pakkhamânattam caritabbam. ciṇṇamânattâ bhi-
kkhunî yattha siyâ vīsatigaṇo bhikkhunīsaṃgho, tattha sâ
bhikkhunî abbhettabbâ. ekāya pi ce ūnavīsatigaṇo bhikkhu-
nīsaṃgho taṃ bhikkhunim abbheyya, sâ ca bhikkhunî
anabbhitâ tā ca bhikkhuniyo gārayhā, ayaṃ tattha sāmīci.
tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam
pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi :
kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṇhī,
evam etaṃ dhārayāmīti.

sattarasakam niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyâyo timsa nissaggiyâ pâcittiyâ dhammâ
uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

NISSAGGIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo bahupatte sannica-
yam karonti. manussâ vihâracârikam âhiṇḍantâ passivâ
ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo
bahupatte sannicayam karissanti. pattavaṇijjam vâ bhikkhu-
niyo karissanti âmattikâpaṇam vâ pasâressantîti. assosum
kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam.
yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi
nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo pattasannicayam karis-
santîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhi-
kkhuniyo pattasannicayam karontîti. saccam bhagavâ.
vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave
. . . karissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . .
uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî pattasannicayam kareyya, nissa-
ggiyam pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

patto nâma dve pattâ ayopatto mattikâpatto. tayo pattassa
vaṇṇâ, ukkaṭṭho patto majjhimo patto omako patto. ukkaṭṭho
nâma patto adḍhâḷhakodanam gaṇhâti catubhâgam khâdanam
vâ tadûpiyam vâ byañjanam. majjhimo nâma patto nâḷiko-
danam gaṇhâti catubhâgam khâdanam tadûpiyam byañjanam.

omako nâma patto patthodanam gaṇhâti catubhâgam khâdanam tadûpiyam byañjanam. tato ukkaṭṭho apatto, omako apatto.

sannicayam kareyyâ 'ti anadhiṭṭhito avikappito.

nissaggiyo hotîti, saha aruṇuggamanâ nissaggiyo hoti nissajjitabbo saṃghassa vâ gaṇassa vâ ekabhikkhuniyâ vâ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbo. tâya bhikkhuniyâ saṃgham upasaṃkamitvâ ekamsam uttarâsaṅgam karitvâ vuḍḍhânam bhikkhunînam pâde vanditvâ ukkuṭikam nisîditvâ añjalim paggaḥetvâ evam assa vacanîyo : ayam me ayye patto rattâtikkanto nissaggiyo, imâham saṃghassa nissajjâmîti. nissajjitvâ âpatti desetabbâ. byattâya bhikkhuniyâ paṭibalâya âpatti paṭiggaḥetabbâ. nissatṭhapatto dâtabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayam patto itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ nissaggiyo saṃghassa nissatṭho. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho imam pattam itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ dadeyyâ 'ti.

tâya bhikkhuniyâ sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvâ ekamsam uttarâsaṅgam karitvâ vuḍḍhânam bhikkhunînam pâde vanditvâ ukkuṭikam nisîditvâ añjalim paggaḥetvâ evam assu vacanîyâ : ayam me ayyâyo patto rattâtikkanto nissaggiyo, imâham ayyânam nissajjâmîti. nissajjitvâ âpatti desetabbâ. byattâya bhikkhuniyâ paṭibalâya âpatti paṭiggaḥetabbâ. nissatṭhapatto dâtabbo : suṇantu me ayyâyo. ayam patto itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ nissaggiyo ayyânam nissatṭho. yadi ayyânam pattakallam, ayyâyo imam pattam itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ dadeyyun ti.

tâya bhikkhuniyâ ekam bhikkhunim upasaṃkamitvâ ekamsam uttarâsaṅgam karitvâ ukkuṭikam nisîditvâ añjalim paggaḥetvâ evam assu vacanîyâ : ayam me ayye patto rattâtikkanto nissaggiyo, imâham ayyâya nissajjâmîti. nissajjitvâ âpatti desetabbâ. tâya bhikkhuniyâ âpatti paṭiggaḥetabbâ. nissatṭhapatto dâtabbo : imam pattam ayyâya dammîti. || 1 ||

rattâtikkante atikkantasaṇṇâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. rattâtikkante vematikâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. rattâtikkante anatikkantasaṇṇâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. anadhiṭṭhite adhiṭṭhitasasaṇṇâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. avikkappite vikappitasasaṇṇâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. avissajjite

vissajjitasaññā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. anatthe natthasaññā, avinatthe vinaṭṭhasaññā, abhinne bhinnasaññā, avilutte viluttasaññā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. nissaggiyaṃ pattam anissajjitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante atikkantasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante anatikkantasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti anto aruṇaṃ adhiṭṭhethi vikappeti vissajjeti nassati vinassati bhijjati acchinditvā gaṇhanti vissāsaṃ gaṇhanti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo nissatṭhapattaṃ na denti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. na bhikkhave nissatṭhapatto na dātabbo. yā na dadeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā 'ti. ||3||

NISSAGGIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo gāmakāvāse vassaṃ vutthā Sāvattthiṃ agamaṃsu vattasampannā iriyāpathasampannā duccolā lūkhacivarā. upāsakā tā bhikkhuniyo passitvā imā bhikkhuniyo vattasampannā . . . lūkhacivarā, imā bhikkhuniyo acchinnā bhavissantīti bhikkhunīsamghassa akālacivaraṃ adamsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī amhākaṃ kaṭhinaṃ atthataṃ, kālacivaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpesi. upāsakā tā bhikkhuniyo passitvā etad avocuṃ: ap' ayyāhi cīvaraṃ laddhan ti. na mayaṃ āvuso cīvaraṃ labhāma, ayyā Thullanandā amhākaṃ kaṭhinaṃ atthataṃ, kālacivaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpesīti. upāsakā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā akālacivaraṃ kālacivaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpessatīti. assosuṃ kho bhikkhuniyo tesāṃ upāsakānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā . . . bhājāpessatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato

. . . ârocesuṃ. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . bhâjâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . bhâjâpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî akâlacîvaram kâlacîvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvâ bhâjâpeyya, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

akâlacîvaram nâma anattate kaṭhine ekâdasa mâse uppannam, attate kaṭhine satta mâse uppannam. kâle pi âdissa dinnam, etaṃ akâlacîvaram nâma. kâlacîvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvâ bhâjâpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vâ gaṇassa vâ ekabhikkhuniyâ vâ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam: idaṃ me ayye akâlacîvaram kâlacîvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvâ bhâjâpitaṃ nissaggiyam. imâham saṃghassa nissajjâmîti — pa — dadeyyâ 'ti — pa — dadeyyuṃ — pa — ayyâya dammîti. ||1||

akâlacîvare akâlacîvarasaññâ kâlacîvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvâ bhâjâpeti, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. akâlacîvare vematikâ . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. akâlacîvare kâlacîvarasaññâ . . . anâpatti. kâlacîvare akâlacîvarasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâlacîvare vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâlacîvare kâlacîvarasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti akâlacîvaram akâlacîvarasaññâ bhâjâpeti, kâlacîvaram kâlacîvarasaññâ bhâjâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||3|| 2

NISSAGGIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî aññatarissâ bhikkhuniyâ saddhim cîvaram parivattetvâ paribhuñjati. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî taṃ cîvaram saṃharitvâ nikkhipi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî taṃ bhikkhunim etad avoca : yan te ayye

inayā saddhīm cīvaram parivattitaṃ kahaṃ taṃ cīvaraṃ ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī taṃ cīvaram nīharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā dassesi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : haṃ' ayye tuyhaṃ cīvaram, āhara metam cīvaram ; yaṃ tuyhaṃ tuyhaṃ ev' etaṃ, yaṃ mayhaṃ mayhaṃ ev' etaṃ ; āhara metam, sakaṃ paccāharā 'ti acchindi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhuniṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā bhikkhuniyā saddhīm cīvaram parivattetvā acchindissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ . . . ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . acchindatīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . acchindissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā saddhīm cīvaram parivattetvā sā pacchā evaṃ vadeyya : haṃ' ayye tuyhaṃ cīvaram, āhara metam cīvaram ; yaṃ tuyhaṃ tuyhaṃ ev' etaṃ, yaṃ mayhaṃ mayhaṃ ev' etaṃ ; āhara metam, sakaṃ paccāharā 'ti acchindeyya vā acchindāpeyya vā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyā saddhīm ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā saddhīm.

cīvaram nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññātaraṃ cīvaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

parivattetvā 'ti parittena vā vipulaṃ vipulena vā parittaṃ.

acchindeyyā 'ti sayam acchindati, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. acchindāpeyyā 'ti aññaṃ āṇāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sakiṃ āṇattā bahukam pi acchindati, nissaggiyaṃ hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam : idaṃ me ayye cīvaram bhikkhuniyā saddhīm parivattetvā acchinnaṃ nissaggiyaṃ. imāhaṃ saṃghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyuṃ — pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā cīvaram parivattetvā acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ.

upasampannâya vematikâ . . . upasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ . . . nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. aññaṃ parikkhāraṃ parivattetvā acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya saddhiṃ cīvaraṃ vā aññaṃ vā parikkhāraṃ parivattetvā acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti sâ vā deti tassâ vā vissāsentī gaṇhāti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gilānā hoti. atha kho aññataro upāsako yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : kin te ayye aphāsu, kiṃ āhariyatū 'ti. sappinā me āvuso attho 'ti. atha kho so upāsako aññatarassa āpaṇikassa gharā kahāpaṇassa sappiṃ āharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā adāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī na me āvuso sappinā attho, telena me attho 'ti. atha kho so upāsako yena so āpaṇiko ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvā taṃ āpaṇikaṃ etad avoca : na kir' ayyo ayyāya sappinā attho, telena attho. handa te sappiṃ, telaṃ me dehāti. sace mayaṃ ayyo vikkītaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ puna āharissāma, kadā amhākaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ vikkāyissati. sappissa kayena sappi haṭaṃ, telassa kayā āhara, telaṃ harissasīti. atha kho so upāsako ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā aññaṃ viññāpetvā aññaṃ viññāpessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upāsakassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācentī . . . atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññaṃ viññāpetvā aññaṃ viññāpesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho

bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . viññāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī aññaṃ viññāpetvā aññaṃ viññāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññaṃ viññāpetvā 'ti yaṃ kiñci viññāpetvā. aññaṃ viññāpeyyā 'ti taṃ t̐apetvā aññaṃ viññāpeti, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena nissaggiyaṃ hoti nissajjitabbaṃ saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbaṃ : idaṃ me ayye aññaṃ viññāpetvā aññaṃ viññāpitam nissaggiyaṃ, imāhaṃ saṃghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyuṃ — pa — ayyāya dammīti. || 1 ||

aññe aññasaññā aññaṃ viññāpeti, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. aññe vematikā . . . aññe anaññasaññā . . . nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. anaññe aññasaññā anaññaṃ viññāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññe vematikā anaññaṃ viññāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññe anaññasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tañ c' eva viññāpeti aññañ ca viññāpeti, ānisaṃsaṃ dassetvā viññāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gilānā hoti. atha kho aññataro upāsako yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : kacci ayye khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. na me āvuso khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ ti. amukassa ayye āpaṇikassa ghare kahāpaṇaṃ nikkhipissāmi, tato yaṃ iccheyyāsi taṃ āharāpeyyāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññataraṃ sikkhamānaṃ ānāpesi : gaccha sikkhamāne amukassa āpaṇikassa gharā kahāpaṇassa telaṃ āharā 'ti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā

tassa âpaṇikassa gharâ kahâpaṇassa telam âharitvâ Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ adâsi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî na me sikkhamâne telena attho, sappinâ me attho 'ti. atha kho sâ sikkhamânâ yena so âpaṇiko ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ tam âpaṇikam etad avoca: na kira âvuso ayyâya telena attho, sappinâ attho. handa te telam, sappim me dehîti. sace mayam ayye vikkîtam bhaṇḍam puna âdiyissâma . . . telassa kayena telam haṭam, sappissa kayam âhara, sappim harissasîti. atha kho sâ sikkhamânâ rodantî atṭhâsi. bhikkhuniyo tam sikkhamânam etad avocum: kissa tvam sikkhamâne rodasîti. atha kho sâ sikkhamânâ bhikkhunînam etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ aññam cetâpetvâ aññam cetâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . (see IV. 1. *Instead of viññâpetvâ etc. read cetâpetvâ*) . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî aññam cetâpetvâ aññam cetâpeyya, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
aññam cetâpetvâ 'ti yam kiñci cetâpetvâ . . . (see IV. 2. *Instead of viññâp° read cetâp°*) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena upâsakâ bhikkhunîsamghassa cîvaratthâya chandakam samharitvâ aññatarassa pâvârikassa ghare parikkhâram nikkhipitvâ bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvâ etad avocum: amukassa ayye pâvârikassa ghare cîvaratthâya parikkhâro nikkhitto. tato cîvaram âharâpetvâ bhâjethâ 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhârena bhesajjam cetâpetvâ paribhujimsu. upâsakâ jânitvâ ujjhâyanti — pa —. katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena samghikena aññam cetâpessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam upâsakânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo

appicchā . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo . . .
 cetâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo
 . . . cetâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ:
 kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetâpessanti.
 n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî aññadatthikena parikkhârena
 aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññam cetâpeyya,
 nissaggiyaṃ pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikenâ 'ti aññass'
 atthâya dinnena.

saṃghikenâ 'ti saṃghassa na gaṇassa na ekabhikkhuniyâ.

aññam cetâpeyyâ 'ti yaṃatthâya dinnam taṃ ṭhapetvâ
 aññam cetâpeti. payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena nissaggiyaṃ
 hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vâ gaṇassa vâ ekabhikkhuniyâ
 vâ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam: idaṃ me
 ayye aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena saṃghi-
 kena aññam cetâpitaṃ nissaggiyaṃ, imâhaṃ saṃghassa
 nissajjâmîti — pa — dadeyyâ 'ti — pa — dadeyyum
 — pa — ayyâya dammîti. ||1||

aññadatthike aññadatthikasaññâ aññam cetâpeti, nissaggi-
 yaṃ pâcittiyaṃ. aññadatthike vematikâ . . . aññadatthike
 anaññadatthikasaññâ . . . nissaggiyaṃ pâcittiyaṃ. nissa-
 ṭṭhaṃ paṭilabhitvâ yathâdâne upanetabbam. anaññadatthike
 aññadatthikasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike ve-
 matikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike anaññadatthi-
 kasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti sesakaṃ upaneti, sâmike apaloketvâ upaneti,
 âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
 samayena upâsakâ bhikkhunîsaṃghassa cîvaratthâya chanda-
 kaṃ saṇharitvâ aññatarassa pâvârikassa ghare parikkhâram

nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā etad avocaṃ : amukassa ayye pāvārikassa ghare cīvaratthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto. tato cīvaraṃ āharāpetvā bhājethā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācitvā bhesajjaṃ cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. upāsakā jānitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena saṃyācikena aññaṃ cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpentīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :
 yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena saṃyācikena aññaṃ cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
 aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . .
 saṃghikenā 'ti . . . saṃyācikenā 'ti sayam yācitvā. aññaṃ cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. *After saṃghikena insert saṃyācikena*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa pūgassa pariveṇavāsikā bhikkhuniyo yāguyā kilamanti. atha kho so pūgo bhikkhunīnaṃ yāguatthāya chandakaṃ saṃharitvā aññatarassa āpaṇikassa ghare parikkhāraṃ nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā etad avoca : amukassa ayye āpaṇikassa ghare yāguatthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto, tato taṇḍulaṃ āharāpetvā yāguṃ pacāpetvā paribhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhārena bhesajjaṃ cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. atha kho so pūgo jānitvā ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena aññaṃ cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpentīti. saccaṃ bha-

gavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetâpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena mahâjanikena aññam cetâpeyya, nissaggiyam pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikenâ 'ti aññass' atthâya dinnena.

mahâjanikenâ 'ti gaṇassa na saṃghassa na ekabhikkhuniyâ.

aññam cetâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. *Instead of saṃghikena read mahâjanikena*) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa pûgassa parivenavâsikâ bhikkhuniyo . . . (see VIII. 1) . . . paribhuñjathâ 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhârena sayam pi yâcivâ bhesajjam cetâpetvâ paribhuñjimsu. atha kho so pûgo jānitvâ . . . (see VIII. 1. *After mahâjanikena insert saṃyâcikena*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena mahâjanikena saṃyâcikena aññam cetâpeyya, nissaggiyam pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikenâ 'ti . . . mahâjanikenâ 'ti . . . saṃyâcikenâ 'ti sayam yâcivâ. aññam cetâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. *Instead of saṃghikena read mahâjanikena saṃyâcikena*) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visārādā paṭṭhā dhammiṃ kathāṃ kātum. bahū manussā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ payirupāsanti. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā pariveṇaṃ udriyati. manussā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avocum: kiss' idaṃ vo ayye pariveṇaṃ udriyatīti. n' atth' āvuso dāyakā n' atthi kārakā 'ti. atha kho te manussā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā pariveṇatthāya chandakaṃ saṃharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā parikkhāraṃ adamsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācitvā bhesajjaṃ cetāpetvā paribhuñji. manussā jānitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathāṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena puggalikenā samyācikenā aññaṃ cetāpessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . cetāpetīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: kathāṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . cetāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena puggalikenā samyācikenā aññaṃ cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . . puggalikenā 'ti ekāya bhikkhuniyā na saṃghassa na gaṇassa.

samyācikenā 'ti sayam yācitvā.

aññaṃ cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (*as above; read constantly* puggalikenā samyācikenā) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhuni bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammiṃ kathāṃ kātum. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sītakāle mahagghaṃ kambalaṃ pārūpitvā yena Thullanandā bhikkhuni ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ Thullanandā bhikkhuni dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsito Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : vadeyyāsi ayye yena attho 'ti. sace me tvaṃ mahārāja dātukāmo 'si, imaṃ kambalaṃ dehīti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā kambalaṃ datvā utṭhāyāsanā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : mahicchā imā bhikkhuniyo asantuttā. kathāṃ hi nāma rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesā manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathāṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathāṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

garupāvuraṇaṃ pana bhikkhuniyā cetāpentiyā catukkasaṃparamaṃ cetāpetabbaṃ. tato ce uttari cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

garupāvuraṇaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci sītakāle pāvuraṇaṃ. cetāpentiyā 'ti viññāpentiyā.

catukkamsaparamaṃ cetâpetabban ti soḷasakahâpanagghanakam cetâpetabbaṃ.

tato ce uttari cetâpeyyâ 'ti, tat' uttari viññâpeti, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilâbhena nissaggiyaṃ hoti nissajjitabbaṃ saṃghassa vâ gaṇassa vâ ekabhikkhuniyâ vâ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbaṃ : idaṃ me ayye garupâvuraṇaṃ atirekacatukkamsaparamaṃ cetâpitaṃ nissaggiyaṃ. imâhaṃ saṃghassa nissajjâmiti — pa — dadeyyâ 'ti — pa — dadeyyuṃ — pa — ayyâya dammiti. ||1||

atirekacatukkamse atirekasaññâ cetâpeti, nissaggiyaṃ pâcittiyaṃ. atirekacatukkamse vematikâ . . . atirekacatukkamse ûnakasaññâ cetâpeti, nissaggiyaṃ pâcittiyaṃ. ûnakacatukkamse atirekasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakacatukkamse vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakacatukkamse ûnakasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti catukkamsaparamaṃ cetâpeti, ûnakacatukkamsaparamaṃ cetâpeti, ñâtakânaṃ, pavâritânaṃ, aûñass' atthâya, attano dhanena, mahagghaṃ cetâpetukâmassa appagghaṃ cetâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bahussutâ hoti . . . (see XI. 1. *Instead of* sîtakâle *read* uṇhakâle; *instead of* kambalaṃ *read* khomaṃ) . . . uddisantu :

lahupâvuraṇaṃ pana bhikkhuniyâ cetâpentiyâ aḍḍhateyyakamsaparamaṃ cetâpetabbaṃ. tato ce uttari cetâpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

lahupâvuraṇaṃ nâma yaṃ kiñci uṇhakâle pâvuraṇaṃ. cetâpentiyâ 'ti viññâpentiyâ.

aḍḍhateyyakamsaparamaṃ cetâpetabban ti dasakahâpanagghanakam cetâpetabbaṃ. tato ce uttari . . . (see XI. 2. *Read* lahupâvuraṇaṃ *atireka*aḍḍhateyyakamsaparamaṃ; *ati-*

rekaaddhateyyakamse, ūnakaaddhateyyakamse) . . . anāpatti. || 1 ||

anāpatti addhateyyakamsaparamam cetāpeti, ūnakaaddhateyyakamsaparamam cetāpeti . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā. tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṇhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmīti.

tiṃsanissaggiyaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyâyo chasatṭhisatâ pâcittiyâ dhammâ
uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

P Â C I T T I Y A, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena aññatarena upâsakena bhikkhunîsamgho lasuṇena
pavârîto hoti yâsam ayyânam lasuṇena attho aham lasuṇenâ
'ti. khetapâlo ca ânatto hoti sace bhikkhuniyo âgacchanti
ekamekâya bhikkhuniyâ dve tayo bhaṇḍike dehîti. tena
kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyam ussavo hoti, yathâbhatam
lasuṇam parikkhayam agamâsi. bhikkhuniyo tam upâsakam
upasamkamitvâ etad avocum : lasuṇena âvuso attho 'ti.
n' atth' ayye, yathâbhatam lasuṇam parikkhînam, khetam
gacchathâ 'ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî khetam gantvâ
na mattam jânitvâ bahum lasuṇam harâpesi. khetapâlo
ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo
na mattam jânitvâ bahum lasuṇam harâpessantîti. assosum
kho bhikkhuniyo tassa khetapâlassa ujjhâyantassa khî-
yantassa vipâcentassa. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . .
vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ na mattam
jânitvâ bahum lasuṇam harâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira
bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî na mattam jânitvâ lasu-
ṇam harâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vîgarahi buddho bha-
gavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî
na mattam jânitvâ lasuṇam harâpessati. n' etam bhikkhave
appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — dhammim katham
katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : bhûtapubbam bhikkhave Thulla-
nandâ bhikkhunî aññatarassa brâhmaṇassa pajâpati aho

tisso ca dhītaro Nandā Nandavatī Sundarīnandā. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo kālāṃ katvā aññataraṃ haṃsayoniṃ upapajji, tassa sabbasovaṇṇamayā pattā ahesuṃ. so tāsāṃ ekekaṃ pattāṃ deti. atha kho bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ayaṃ haṃso amhākaṃ ekekaṃ pattāṃ detīti taṃ haṃsarājaṃ gahetvā nippattaṃ akāsi. tassa puna jāyamānā pattā setā sampajjimsu. tadāpi bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī atilobhena suvaṇṇā parihīnā, idāni lasuṇā parihāyissatīti.

yaṃ laddhaṃ tena tutṭhabbaṃ, atilobho hi pāpako;
haṃsarājaṃ gahetvāna suvaṇṇā parihāyathā 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ anekapariyāyena vīgarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī lasuṇaṃ khādeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

lasuṇaṃ nāma māgadhaṃ vuccati.

khādissāmīti paṭigāṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

lasuṇe lasuṇasaññā khādāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. lasuṇe vematikā . . . lasuṇe alasuṇasaññā khādāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. alasuṇe lasuṇasaññā khādāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. alasuṇe vematikā khādāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. alasuṇe alasuṇasaññā khādāti, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti palaṇḍuke, bhañjanake, harītake, cāpalasuṇe, sūpasampāke, maṃsasampāke, telasampāke, sālave, uttari-bhaṅge, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2

PĀCITTIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomaṃ saṃharāpetvā Aciravatiyā nadiyā vesiyāhi saddhiṃ naggā

ekatitthe nhāyanti. vesiyā ujjhāyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomaṃ saṃharāpessanti seyya-thāpi gihiniyo kāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tāsam vesiyānam ujjhāyantīnam — pa —. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomaṃ saṃharāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . saṃharāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . saṃharāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī sambādhe lomaṃ saṃharāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

sambādho nāma ubho upakacchakā muttakaraṇam.

saṃharāpeyyā 'ti ekam pi lomaṃ saṃharāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa, bahuke pi lome saṃharāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhuniyo anabhiratiyā pīlitā ovarakaṃ pavisitvā talaghātaṃ karonti. bhikkhuniyo tena saddena upadhāvitā tā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : kissa tumhe ayye purisena saddhiṃ sampadussathā 'ti. na mayaṃ ayye purisena saddhiṃ sampadussāmā 'ti bhikkhunīnam etam atthaṃ ārocesum. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo talaghātaṃ karissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo talaghātaṃ karontīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo talaghātaṃ karissantīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu : talaghātake pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

talaghâtakam nâma samphassam sâdiyantī antamaso uppalapattena pi muttakaraṇe pahâram deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâyâ, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâne. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ purânarâjorodhâ bhikkhunîsu pabbajitâ hoti. aññatarâ bhikkhunî anabhiratiyâ pīlītâ yena sâ bhikkhunî ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : rājâ kho ayye tumhe cirâciram gacchati, katham tumhe dhârethâ 'ti. jatumaṭṭhakena ayye 'ti. kim etam ayye jatumaṭṭhakan ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî tassâ bhikkhuniyâ jatumaṭṭhakam âcikkhi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî jatumaṭṭhakam âdiyitvâ dhovitum vissaritvâ ekamantaṃ chaḍḍesi. bhikkhuniyo makkhikâhi samparikiṇṇaṃ passitvâ evaṃ âhamsu : kass' idaṃ kamman ti. sâ evaṃ âha : mayh' idaṃ kamman ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appiechâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa — : katham hi nâma bhikkhunî jatumaṭṭhakam âdiyissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî jatumaṭṭhakam âdiyīti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhunî jatumaṭṭhakam âdiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu : jatumaṭṭhake pâcittiyan ti. || 1 ||

jatumaṭṭhakam nâma jatumayaṃ kaṭṭhamayaṃ piṭṭhamayaṃ mattikâmayam.

âdiyeyyâ 'ti, samphassam sâdiyantī antamaso uppalapattam pi muttakaraṇam paveseti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâyâ, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapi-
lavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhârâme. atha kho Mahâpajâ-
pati Gotamî yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkâmi, upasamka-
mitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ adhovâte aṭṭhâsi duggandho
bhagavâ mâtugâmo 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ âdiyantu kho
bhikkhuniyo udakasuddhikan ti Mahâpajâpatim Gotamim
dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahamsesi. atha kho Mahâpa-
jâpati Gotamî bhagavatâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampa-
hamsitâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇam katvâ
pakkâmi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pa-
karaṇe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujâ-
nâmi bhikkhave bhikkhuninam udakasuddhikan ti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî bhagavatâ
udakasuddhikâ anuññatâ 'ti atigambhîram udakasuddhikam
âdiyanti muttakaraṇe vaṇam akâsi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî
bhikkhuninam etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo
appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa — : katham hi nâma bhikkhunî
atigambhîram udakasuddhikam âdiyissatîti — pa —. saccam
kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . âdiyîti. saccam bhagavâ.
vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave
bhikkhunî . . . âdiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannâ-
nam . . . uddisantu :

udakasuddhikam pana bhikkhuniyâ âdiyamânâya
dvaṅgulapabbaparamam âdâtabbam. tam atikkâmentiyâ pâ-
cittiyam ti. ||2|| ||1||

udakasuddhikam nâma muttakaraṇassa dhovanâ vuccati.

âdiyantiyâ 'ti dhovantiyâ. dvaṅgulapabbaparamam âdâ-
tabban ti dvîsu aṅgulesu dve pabbaparamâ âdâtabbâ. tam
atikkâmentiyâ 'ti, samphassam sâdiyanti antamaso kesagga-
mattam pi atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

atirekadvaṅgulapabbe atirekasaññâ âdiyati, âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. atirekadvaṅgulapabbe vematikâ âdiyati, âpatti pâ-
cittiyassa. atirekadvaṅgulapabbe ûnakasaññâ âdiyati, âpatti

pācittiyassa. ūnakadvaṅgulapabbe atirekasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. ūnakadvaṅgulapabbe vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. ūnakadvaṅgulapabbe ūnakasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dvaṅgulapabbaparamaṃ ādiyati, ūnakadvaṅgulapabbaparamaṃ ādiyati, ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Ārohanā nāma mahāmatto bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti, tassa purāṇadutiyaikā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā hoti. tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu tassā bhikkhuniyā santike bhattavissaggaṃ karoti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tassa bhikkhuno bhuñjantassa pāniyena ca vidhūpanena ca upatitṭhitvā accāvadati. atha kho so bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhuniṃ apasādesi: mā bhagini evarūpaṃ akāsi, n' etaṃ kappatiti. pubbe maṃ tvaṃ evaṃ ca evaṃ ca karosi, idāni ettakaṃ na sahasīti pāniyathālakam matthake āsumbhivā vidhūpanena pahāraṃ adāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī bhikkhussa pahāraṃ dassatiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . adāsīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . dassati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pāniyena vā vidhūpanena vā upatitṭheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhussā 'ti upasampannassa.

bhuñjantassā 'ti pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññataraṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjantassa.

pāniyaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci pāniyaṃ. vidhūpanaṃ nāma yā kāci vījaṇī.

upatitṭheyyā 'ti hatthapāse tiṭṭhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññâ pâniyena vâ vidhûpanena vâ upatitṭhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematikâ . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. hatthapâsaṃ vijahitvâ upatitṭhati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. khâdaniyaṃ khâdantassa upatitṭhati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa upatitṭhati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti deti, dâpeti, anupasampannaṃ âṇâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3|| 2||

PÂCITTIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ vibarati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sassakâle âmakadhaññaṃ viññâpetvâ nagaraṃ atiharanti. dvâraṭṭhâne deth' ayye bhâgan ti pali-buddhitvâ muñcimsu. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo upassayaṃ gantvâ bhikkhunînaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo âmakadhaññaṃ viññâpessantîti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo âmakadhaññaṃ viññâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo âmakadhaññaṃ viññâpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî âmakadhaññaṃ viññitvâ vâ viññâpetvâ vâ bhajjitvâ vâ bhajjâpetvâ vâ koṭṭitvâ vâ koṭṭâpetvâ vâ pacitvâ vâ pacâpetvâ vâ bhuñjeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

âmakadhaññaṃ nâma sâli vîhi yavo godhûmo kaṅgu varako kudrûsako.

viññitvâ 'ti sayam viññitvâ. viññâpetvâ 'ti aññaṃ viññâpetvâ. bhajjitvâ 'ti sayam bhajjitvâ. bhajjâpetvâ 'ti aññaṃ bhajjâpetvâ. koṭṭitvâ 'ti . . . koṭṭâpetvâ 'ti . . . pacitvâ 'ti . . . pacâpetvâ 'ti aññaṃ pacâpetvâ. bhuñjissâmîti paṭi-

gaṇhāti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, aparaṇṇaṃ viññâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brâhmaṇo nibbīṭṭharâjabhaṭo tañ ñeva bhaṭapathaṃ yâcissâmīti sīsaṃ nhâyitvâ bhikkhunûpassayaṃ nissâya râjakulaṃ gacchati. aññatarâ bhikkhunî kaṭāhe vaccaṃ katvâ tirokuḍḍe chaḍḍentī tassa brâhmaṇassa matthake âsumbhi. atha kho so brâhmaṇo . . . vipâceti: assamaṇiyo imâ muṇḍâ bandhakiniyo. kathaṃ hi nâma gûthakaṭāhaṃ matthake âsumbhissanti. imâsaṃ upassayaṃ jhâpessâmīti ummukaṃ gahetvâ upassayaṃ pavisati. aññataro upâsako upassayâ nikkhamanto addasa taṃ brâhmaṇaṃ ummukaṃ gahetvâ upassayaṃ pavisantaṃ. disvâna taṃ brâhmaṇaṃ etad avoca: kissa tvaṃ bho ummukaṃ gahetvâ upassayaṃ pavisasīti. imâ maṃ bho muṇḍâ bandhakiniyo gûthakaṭāhaṃ matthake âsumbhiṃsu, imâsaṃ upassayaṃ jhâpessâmīti. gaccha bho brâhmaṇa, maṅgalaṃ etaṃ, sahaṃsaṃ lacchasi tañ ca bhaṭapathaṃ ti. atha kho so brâhmaṇo sīsaṃ nhâyitvâ râjakulaṃ gantvâ sahaṃsaṃ alattha tañ ca bhaṭapathaṃ. atha kho so upâsako upassayaṃ pavisitvâ bhikkhunīnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ârocetvâ paribhâsi. yâ tā bhikkhuniyo appicchâ tā ujjhâyanti — pa —: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo uccâraṃ tirokuḍḍe chaḍḍessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaḍḍentīti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaḍḍessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ saṃkâraṃ vâ vighâsaṃ vâ tirokuḍḍe vâ tiropâkâre vâ chaḍḍeyya vâ chaḍḍâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

uccâro nâma gûtho vuccati. passâvo nâma muttam vuccati. samkâram nâma kacavaram vuccati. vighâsam nâma calakâni vâ atthikâni vâ ucchitthodakam vâ.

kuddo nâma tayo kuddâ, itthakâkuddo silâkuddo dârukuddo. pâkâro nâma tayo pâkârâ, itthakâpâkâro silâpâkâro dârupâkâro. tirokuddo 'ti kuddassa parato. tiropâkâro 'ti pâkârassa parato.

chaddeyyâ 'ti sayam chaddeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. chaddâpeyyâ 'ti aññam ânâpeti, âpatti dukkatassa. sakim ânattâ bahukam pi chaddeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anâpatti oloketvâ chaddeti, avalaṇṇe chaddeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam vibarati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa brâhmaṇassa bhikkhunûpassayam nissâya yavakhetam hoti. bhikkhuniyo uccâram pi passâvam pi samkâram pi vighâsam pi khetto chaddenti. atha kho so brâhmaṇo ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo amhâkam yavakhetam dûsessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brâhmaṇassa . . . vipâcentassa. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa —: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo uccâram pi . . . vighâsam pi harito chaddessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaddentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaddessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî uccâram vâ passâvam vâ samkâram vâ vighâsam vâ harito chaddeyya vâ chaddâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyam ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

uccâro . . . (see VIII. 2. 1) . . . ucchitthodakam vâ.

haritaṃ nāma pubbaṇṇaṃ aparāṇṇaṃ yaṃ manussānaṃ upabhogaparibhogaṃ ropimaṃ.

chaḍḍeyyā 'ti sayaṃ chaḍḍeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. chaḍḍāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VIII. 2. 1) . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

harite haritasaññā chaḍḍeti vā chaḍḍāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. harite vematikā . . . harite aharitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aharite haritasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aharite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aharite aharitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti oloketvā chaḍḍeti, khetamariyāde chaḍḍeti, sāmike āpucchitvā apaloketvā chaḍḍeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe giraggasamajjo hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo giraggasamajjaṃ dassanāya agamaṃsu. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo naccam pi gītaṃ pi vāditam pi dassanāya āgacchissanti seyyathāpi gihiniyo kāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī naccam vā gītaṃ vā vāditam vā dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

naccam nāma yaṃ kiñci naccam. gītaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci gītaṃ. vāditam nāma yaṃ kiñci vāditam.

dassanāya gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ðhitā passati vā suṇāti vā, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dassanupacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunam passati vā suṇāti vā, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekam-ekam dassanāya gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ðhitā passati vā suṇāti vā, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dassanupacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunam passati vā suṇāti vā, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anâpatti ârāme ðhitā passati vā suṇāti vā, bhikkhuniyâ ðhitokâsaṃ vā nisinnokâsaṃ vā nipannokâsaṃ vā âgantvā naccanti vā gâyanti vā vâdenti vā, paṭipatham gacchanti passati vā suṇāti vā, sati karaṇiye gantvā passati vā suṇāti vā, âpadâsu, unmatikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

lasuṇavaggo paṭhamo.

PÂCITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ antevâsibhikkhuniyâ ñâtaḥ puriso gâmakâ Sâvatthim agamâsi kenacid eva karaṇiyena. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî tena purisena saddhim rattandhakâre appadîpe eken' ekâ santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhunî rattandhakâre appadîpe purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭṭhissati pi sallapissati pîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . santiṭṭhissanti pi sallapissati pi. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî rattandhakâre appadîpe purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭṭheyya vâ sallapeyya vâ, pâcittiyā ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

rattandhakâre 'ti oggate suriye. appadîpe 'ti anâlōke.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchā-nagato viññū paṭibalo santiṭṭhitum sallapitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekā 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca.

santiṭṭheyya vā 'ti purisassa hatthapāse tiṭṭhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sallapeyya vā 'ti purisassa hatthapāse ṭhitā sallapati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. hatthapāsam vijahitvā santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhena vā petena vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahena vā saddhim santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, arahopekkhā aññā-vihitā santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, ummattikāya, âdikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā ñātako puriso gāmakā Sāvattim āgamāsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho sâ bhikkhunī bhagavatā paṭikkhittam rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭhitum sallapitun ti ten' eva purisena saddhim paṭicchanne okāse eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . (XI. 1. *Instead of* rattandhakāre appadīpe *read* paṭicchanne okāse) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paṭicchanne okāse purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paṭicchanno nāma okāso kuḍḍena vā kavāṭena vā kilāñjena vā sâṇipākārena vā rukkhena vā thambhena vā kotthaṇṇiyā vā yena kenaci paṭicchanno hoti.

puriso nāma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . âdikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ antevâsibhikkhuniyâ ñâtaako puriso gâmakâ Sâvatthim agamâsi kenacid eva karaniyena. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhagavatâ paṭikkhittam paṭicchanne okâse purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭṭhitum sallapitum ti ten' eva purisena saddhim ajjhokâse eken' ekâ santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . (XI. 1. *Instead of rattandhakâre appadipe read ajjhokâse*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ajjhokâse purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭṭheyya vâ sallapeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

ajjhokâso nâma appaṭicchanno hoti kuḍḍena vâ . . . kotthaḷiyâ vâ yena kenaci appaṭicchanno hoti.

puriso nâma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî rathiyâya pi byûhe pi siṅghâtake pi purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi nikaṇṇikam pi jappeti dutiyikam pi bhikkhunim uyyojeti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ rathiyâya pi . . . santiṭṭhissati pi sallapissati pi nikaṇṇikam pi jappissati dutiyikam pi bhikkhunim uyyojessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî rathiyâya pi . . . uyyojetîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî rathiyâya pi . . . uyyojessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî rathiyâya vâ byûhe vâ sīnghâtake vâ purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭṭheyya vâ sallapeyya vâ nikaṇṇikaṃ vâ jappeyya dutiyikaṃ vâ bhikkhunim uyyojeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

rathiyâ nâma racchâ vuccati. byûhan nâma yen' eva pavisanti ten' eva nikkhamanti. sīnghâtake nâma caccaraṃ vuccati.

puriso nâma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchâ-nagato viññû paṭibalo santiṭṭhituṃ sallapituṃ.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekâ 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunî ca. santiṭṭheyya vâ 'ti . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. sallapeyya vâ 'ti . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. nikaṇṇikaṃ vâ jappeyyâ 'ti purisassa upa-kanṇake âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dutiyikaṃ vâ bhikkhunim uyyojeyyâ 'ti anâcâraṃ âcaritukâmâ dutiyikaṃ pi bhikkhunim uyyojeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanupacâraṃ vâ savanupacâraṃ vâ vijahantiyâ âpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite âpatti pâcittiyassa. hatthapâsaṃ vijahitvâ santiṭṭhati vâ sallapati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhena vâ petena vâ paṇḍakena vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggahena vâ saddhim santiṭṭhati vâ sallapati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti yo koci viññû dutiyo hoti, arahopekkhâ aññâvihitâ santiṭṭhati vâ sallapati vâ, na anâcâraṃ âcaritukâmâ sati karaṇiye dutiyikaṃ bhikkhunim uyyojeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2|| 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî aññatarassa kulassa kulupikâ hoti niccabhattikâ. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivâsetvâ pattacîvaram âdâya yena taṃ kuḷaṃ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ âsane nisîditvâ sâmihe anâ-pucchâ pakkâmi. tassa kulassa dâsî gharaṃ sammajjanti

taṃ āsanam bhājanantarikāya pakkhipi. manussā taṃ āsanam apassantā taṃ bhikkhunim etad avocum : kham taṃ ayye āsanam ti. nāham taṃ āvuso āsanam passāmīti. deth' ayye taṃ āsanam ti paribhāsivā niccabhattikam pacchindimsu. atha kho te manussā gharam sodhentā taṃ āsanam bhājanantarikāya passivā taṃ bhikkhunim khamāpetvā niccabhattikam paṭṭhapesum. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī purebhattam kulāni upasamkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkamissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pakkāmīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pakkamissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī purebhattam kulāni upasamkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkameyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
purebhattam nāma aruṇuggam upādāya yāva majjhantikā.
kulan nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmaṇakulam
vessakulam suddakulam.

upasamkamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.

āsanam nāma pallaṅkassa okāso vuccati.

nisīditvā 'ti tasmim nisīditvā.

sāmike anāpucchā pakkameyyā 'ti yo tasmim kule manusso viññū taṃ anāpucchā anovassakam atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ajjhokāse upacāram atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasāññā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . anāpucchite āpucchitasāññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. pallaṅkassa anokāse, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite anāpucchitasāññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite āpucchitasāññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā gacchati, asamhārima, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummatikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3|| 2||

PĀCITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī pacchābhataṃ kulāni upasaṃkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā āsane abhinisīdati pi abhinipajjati pi. manussā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ hiriyaṃ nā āsane n'eva abhinisīdanti na abhinipajjanti. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā pacchābhataṃ kulāni upasaṃkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā āsane abhinisīdissati pi abhinipajjissati pīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā . . . abhinipajjissati pīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . abhinipajjati pīti. saccam bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . abhinipajjissati pi. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisanti:

yā pana bhikkhunī pacchābhataṃ kulāni upasaṃkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā āsane abhinisīdeyya vā abhinipajjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pacchābhataṃ nāma majjhantike vitivatte yāva atthamgate suriye.

kulaṃ nāma . . . upasaṃkamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.

sāmike anāpucchā 'ti yo tasmiṃ kule manusso sāmiko dātum taṃ anāpucchā.

āsanaṃ nāma . . . vuccati.

abhinisīdeyyā 'ti tasmiṃ abhinisīdati, āpatti pācittiyassa. abhinipajjeyyā 'ti tasmiṃ abhinipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasāññā āsane abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . (see XV. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anâpatti âpucchâ âsane abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ,
dhuvapaññatte, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammi-
kâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârame. tena kho pana
samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu
Sâvatthim gacchantâ sâyam aññataram gâmam upagantvâ
aññataram brâhmaṇakulam upasaṃkamitvâ okâsam yâcimsu.
atha kho sâ brâhmaṇî tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avoca : âgametha
ayye yâva brâhmaṇo âgacchatîti. bhikkhuniyo yâva brâhma-
ṇo âgacchatîti seyyam santharitvâ ekaccâ nisîdimsu ekaccâ
nipajjimsu. atha kho so brâhmaṇo rattim âgantvâ tam
brâhmaṇim etad avoca : kâ imâ 'ti. bhikkhuniyo ayyâ 'ti.
nikkaḍḍhatha imâ muṇḍâ bandhakiniyo 'ti gharato nik-
kaḍḍhâpesi. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo Sâvatthim gantvâ bhi-
kkhunînam etam attham ârocesum. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo
appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo
vikâle kulâni upasaṃkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ seyyam
santharitvâ abhinisîdissanti pi abhinipajjissanti pîti — pa —
saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . abhinipajjanti pîti.
saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi
nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . abhinipajjissanti pi.
n'etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî vikâle kulâni upasaṃkamitvâ sâmike
anâpucchâ seyyam santharitvâ vâ santharâpetvâ
vâ abhinisîdeyya vâ abhinipajjeyya vâ, pâcittiyan
ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vikâlo nâma atthamgate suriye yâva aruṇuggamanâ.

kulam nâma . . . upasaṃkamitvâ 'ti . . . sâmike anâ-
pucchâ 'ti . . . (XVI. 2. 2) . . . seyyam nâma antamaso
paṇṇasanthâro pi. santharitvâ 'ti sayam santharitvâ. santha-

rāpetvā 'ti aññam santharāpetvā. abhiniśideyyā 'ti . . .
abhinipajjeyyā 'ti . . . ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā seyyam santharitvā vā
santharāpetvā vā abhiniśidati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti
pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . anāpucchite
āpucchitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āpucchite anā-
pucchitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti
dukkāṭassa. āpucchite āpucchitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā seyyam santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā
abhiniśidati vā abhinipajjati vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummatti-
kāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhunī
Bhaddam Kāpilāniṃ sakkaccaṃ upatṭheti. Bhaddā Kāpi-
lānī bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: ayaṃ maṃ ayye bhikkhuni
sakkaccaṃ upatṭheti, imissāhaṃ cīvaraṃ dassāmīti. atha
kho sā bhikkhuni duggahitena dūpadhāritena param ujjhā-
pesi: ahaṃ kir' ayye ayyaṃ na sakkaccaṃ upatṭhemī, na
kira me ayyā cīvaraṃ dassatīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā
. . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuni duggahitena
dūpadhāritena param ujjhāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira
bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . . ujjhāpesīti. saccam bhagavā.
vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhi-
kkhuni . . . ujjhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ
. . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni duggahitena dūpadhāritena param
ujjhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

duggahitenā 'ti aññathā uggahitena. dūpadhāritenā 'ti
aññathā upadhāritena.

paran ti upasampannam. ujjhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā ujjhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannam ujjhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo attano bhaṇḍakam apassantiyo Caṇḍakālīṃ bhikkhunim etad avocum: ap' ayye amhākam bhaṇḍakam passeyyāsīti. Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: aham eva nūna corī aham eva nūnā-lajjini, yā ayyā attano bhaṇḍakam apassantiyo tā maṃ evam āhaṃsu: ap' ayye . . . passeyyāsīti. sacā h' ayye tumhākam bhaṇḍakam gaṇhāmi, assamaṇi homi brahmacariyā cavāmi nirayaṃ upapajjāmi. yā pana maṃ abhūtena evam āha, sāpi assamaṇi hotu brahmacariyā cavatu nirayaṃ upapajjatū 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī attānam pi param pi nirayena pi brahmacariyena pi abhisapissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . abhisapatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . abhisapissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī attānam vā param vā nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā abhisapeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

attānam ti paccattam. paran ti upasampannam.

nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā abhisapati, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā nirayena vā brahmācariyena vā abhisapati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. tiracchānāyoniya vā pettivisayena vā manussadobbhaggena vā abhisapati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ abhisapati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti atthapurekkhārāya, dhammapurekkhārāya, anusāsanīpurekkhārāya, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattihīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi saddhīm bhaṇḍitvā attānaṃ vadhitvā vadhitvā rodati. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī attānaṃ vadhitvā vadhitvā rodissatīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . rodatīti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . rodissatīti. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī attānaṃ vadhitvā vadhitvā rodeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
attānaṃ ti paccattaṃ.

vadhitvā vadhitvā rodati, āpatti pācittiyassa. vadhati na rodati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rodati na vadhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti nātibyasanena vā bhogabyasanena vā rogabyasanena vā phuṭṭhā rodati na vadhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

andhakāravaggo dutiyo.

PĀCITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Aciravatiyā nadiyā vesiyāhi saddhiṃ naggā ekatitthe nhāyanti. vesiyā tā bhikkhuniyo uppaṇdesuṃ : kim nu kho nāma ayye tumhākaṃ daharānaṃ brahmacariyaṃ ciṇṇena. nanu nāma kāmā paribhuñjitabbā. yadā jīṇā bhavissatha tadā brahmacariyaṃ carissatha, evaṃ tumhākaṃ ubho antā pariggahitā bhavissantīti. bhikkhuniyo vesiyāhi uppaṇḍiyamānā maṅkū ahesuṃ. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo upassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ . . . ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca saṃghasutṭhutaṃ — pa — vinayānuggaḥāya. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī naggā nhāyeyya, pācittiyaṇti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

naggā nhāyeyyā 'ti anivattā vā apārutā vā nhāyati, payoge dukkaṭṭhaṃ, nhānapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti acchinnacivarikāya vā natṭhacivarikāya vā, āpa-dāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ udakasātikhā anuññātā

hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo bhagavatâ udakasâṭikâ anuññatâ 'ti appamâṇikâyo udakasâṭikâyo dhâresuṃ, purato pi pacchato pi âkaḍḍhantâ âhiṇḍanti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo appamâṇikâyo udakasâṭikâyo dhâressantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . dhârentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . dhâressanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

udakasâṭikaṃ pana bhikkhuniyâ kârayamânâya pâmâṇikâ kâretabbâ. tatr' idaṃ pamâṇaṃ : dighaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo. taṃ atikkâmentiyâ chedanakaṃ pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

udakasâṭikâ nâma yâya nivatthâ nhâyati.

kârayamânâya 'ti karontiyâ vâ kârâpentiyâ vâ.

pamâṇikâ kâretabbâ tatr' idaṃ . . . tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo : taṃ atikkâmetvâ karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilâbhena chinditvâ pâcittiyaṃ desetabbam.

attanâ vippakataṃ attanâ pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. attanâ vippakataṃ parehi pariyosâpeti . . . parchi vippakataṃ attanâ pariyosâpeti . . . parchi vippakataṃ parehi pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aṇṇass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aṇṇena kataṃ paṭilabhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti pamâṇikaṃ karoti, ûnakaṃ karoti, aṇṇena kataṃ pamâṇâtikkantaṃ paṭilabhitvâ chinditvâ paribhuñjati, vitânaṃ vâ bhummattharaṇaṃ vâ sâṇipâkâraṃ vâ bhisim vâ bimbohanam vâ karoti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aṇṇatarissâ bhikkhuniyâ mahagghe cîvaradusse cîvaraṃ dukkaṭaṃ hoti dussibbitaṃ. Thullanandâ bhi-

kkhunî tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : sundaram kho idam te ayye civaradussam civarā ca kho dukkaṭam dussibbitan ti. visibbemi ayye sibbessasīti. ām' ayye sibbessāmīti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî tam cīvaram visibbervā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā adāsi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sibbessāmi sibbessāmīti n' eva sibbeti na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karoti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipācenti. katham hi nāma ayyâ Thullanandâ bhikkhuniyâ cīvaram visibbāpetvâ n' eva sibbessati na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ cīvaram visibbāpetvâ n' eva sibbeti na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karotīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . ussukkaṃ karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ cīvaram visibbervâ vâ visibbāpetvâ vâ sâ pacchâ anantarāyikinî n' eva sibbeyya na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ kareyya aññatra catūhapañcāhâ, pâcittiyān ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunīti.
bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyâ.
cīvaran nāma channam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram.
visibbervâ 'ti sayam visibbervâ. visibbāpetvâ 'ti aññam visibbāpetvâ.

sâ pacchâ anantarāyikinīti asati antarāye.
n' eva sibbeyyâ 'ti na sayam sibbeyya. na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ kareyyâ 'ti na aññam āpāpeyya.

aññatra catūhapañcāhâ 'ti ṭhapervâ catūhapañcāham.
n' eva sibbessāmi na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karissāmīti dhuram nikkhittamatte āpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññâ cīvaram visibbervâ vâ visibbāpetvâ vâ sâ pacchâ anantarāyikinî n' eva sibbeti na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karoti aññatra catūhapañcāhâ, āpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikâ . . . upasampannāya auupasampannasaññâ . . . āpatti pâcittiyassa. aññam parikkhāram visibbervâ vâ . . . aññatra catūhapañcāhâ, āpatti

dukkatassa. anupasampannāya cīvaram vā aññaṃ vā parikkhāram visibbetvā vā . . . aññatra catūhapañcāhā, āpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anāpatti sati antarāye pariyesitvā na labhati karontam, catūhapañcāham atikkāmeti, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnam hatthe cīvaram nikkhipitvā santaruttarena janapadacārikam pakkamanti. tāni cīvarāni cīram nikkhattāni kaṇṇakitāni honti. tāni bhikkhuniyo otāpenti. bhikkhuniyo tā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : kass' imāni ayye cīvarāni kaṇṇakitānīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesum. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnam hatthe cīvaram nikkhipitvā santaruttarena janapadacārikam pakkamissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pakkamantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pakkamissantīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī pañcāhikam saṃghāṭicāram atikkāmeyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippe'ā bhikkhunīti.

pañcāhikam saṃghāṭicāram atikkāmeyyā 'ti pañcamam divasam pañca cīvarāni n' eva nivāseti na pārupati na otāpeti pañcamam divasam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pañcāhātikkante atikkantasaññā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcāhātikkante vematikā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcāhātikkante

anatikkantasaññā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcāhānatikkante atikkantasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pañcāhānatikkante vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pañcāhānatikkante anatikkantasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pañcamam divasam pañca cīvarāni nivāseti vā pārupati vā otāpeti vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī piṇḍāya caritvā allacīvaram pattharitvā vihāram pāvisi. aññatarā bhikkhunī tam cīvaram pārupitvā gāmam piṇḍāya pāvisi. sā nikkhamitvā bhikkhuniyo pucchi: ap' ayye mayham cīvaram passeyyāthā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tassā bhikkhuniyā etam attham ārocesum. atha kho sā bhikkhunī ujjhāyati khiyati vipāceti: katham hi nāma bhikkhunī mayham cīvaram anāpucchā pārupissatīti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā cīvaram anāpucchā pārupissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pārupīti. saccam bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pārupissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī cīvarasamkamanīyam dhāreyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

cīvarasamkamanīyam nāma upasampannāya pañcannam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram tassā vā adinnam tam vā anāpucchā nivāseti vā pārupati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā cīvarasamkamanīyam dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācitti-

yassa. anupasampannâya cîvarasaṃkamanîyaṃ dhâreti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti sâ vâ deti taṃ vâ âpucchâ nivâseti vâ pârupati vâ, acchinnacîvarikâya, naṭṭhacîvarikâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ upaṭṭhâkakulaṃ Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etaḍ avoca : bhikkhuniṃsaṃghassa ayye cîvaraṃ dassâmâ 'ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhuniṃ tumhe bahukiccâ bahukaraṇiyâ 'ti antarâyaṃ akâsi. tena kho pana samayena tassa kulassa gharaṃ ḍayhati. te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ amhâkaṃ deyyadhammaṃ antarâyaṃ karissati. ubhayen' amhâ paribâhirâ bhogehi ca puññena câ 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ gaṇassa cîvaralâbhaṃ antarâyaṃ karissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhuni gaṇassa cîvaralâbhaṃ antarâyam akâsîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhuni . . . karissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuni gaṇassa cîvaralâbhaṃ antarâyam kareyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

gaṇo nâma bhikkhunîsaṃgho vuccati.

cîvaraṃ nâma channaṃ cîvarânaṃ aññataraṃ cîvaraṃ vikappanupagapacchimaṃ.

antarāyaṃ kareyyā 'ti kathaṃ imaṃ cīvaram dadeyyun ti antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññaṃ parikkhāraṃ antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sambahulānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā anupasampannāya vā cīvaram vā aññaṃ vā parikkhāraṃ antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ānisamsaṃ dassetvā nivāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhunīsaṃghassa akālacīvaram uppannaṃ hoti. atha kho bhikkhunīsaṃgho taṃ cīvaram bhājetukāmo sannipati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyo pakkantā honti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tā bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: ayye bhikkhuniyo pakkantā, na tāva cīvaram bhājiyissatīti cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhati. bhikkhuniyo na tāva cīvaram bhājiyissatīti vippakkamiṃsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī antevāsibhikkhunīsu āgatāsu taṃ cīvaram bhājāpesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhissatīti —pa—. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paṭibāhīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

dhammiko nāma cīvaravibhaṅgo, samaggo bhikkhunīsaṃgho sannipatitvā bhājeti.

paṭibâheyyâ 'ti katham imam cîvaram bhâjeyyâ 'ti paṭibâhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammike dhammikasaññâ paṭibâhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammike vematikâ . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammike adhammikasaññâ . . . anâpatti. adhammike dhammikasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike adhammikasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti ânisamsam dassetvâ paṭibâhati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3|| 2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî naṭanam pi naṭakânam pi laṅghikânam pi sokajjhâyikânam pi kumbhathûnikânam pi samaṇacîvaram deti mayham parisati vaṇṇam bhâsathâ 'ti. naṭâpi naṭakâpi laṅghikâpi sokajjhâyikâpi kumbhathûnikâpi Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ parisati vaṇṇam bhâsanti: ayyâ Thullanandâ bahussutâ bhâṇikâ visâradâ paṭṭhâ dhammakatham kâtum. detha ayyâya karoṭha ayyâyâ 'ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ agârikassa samaṇacîvaram dassatîti — pi —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . detîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . dassati. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu: yâ pana bhikkhunî agârikassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ samaṇacîvaram dadeyya, pâcittiyanti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

agâriko nâma yo koci agâram ajjhâvasati. paribbâjako nâma bhikkhuṇ ca sâmaṇeraṇ ca ṭhapetvâ yo koci paribbâjakasamâpanno. paribbâjikâ nâma bhikkhuniṇ ca sikkhamânaṇ ca sâmaṇeriṇ ca ṭhapetvâ yâ kâci paribbâjakasamâpannâ.

samaṇacīvaram nāma kappakatam vuccati. deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti mātāpitunnam deti, tāvakālikam deti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā upatthākakulam Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avoca: sace mayam ayye sakkoma bhikkhunīsamghassa cīvaram dassamā 'ti. tena kho pana samayena vassam vutthā bhikkhuniyo cīvaram bhājetukāmā sannipatimsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tā bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: āgametha ayye, atthi bhikkhunīsamghassa cīvarapaccāsā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avocum: gacch' ayye tam cīvaram jānāhīti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī yena tam kulam ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvā te manusse etad avoca: dethāvuso bhikkhunīsamghassa cīvaran ti. na mayam ayye sakkoma bhikkhunīsamghassa cīvaram dātun ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dubbalacīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . atikkāmessīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . atikkāmessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī dubbalacīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmeyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

dubbalacīvarapaccāsā nāma, sace mayam sakkoma dassāma karissamā 'ti vācā bhinnā hoti.

cīvarakālasamayo nāma anattthate kaṭhine vassānassa

pacchimo mâso, atthate kaṭhine pañca mâsâ. cīvarakâlasam-
ayam atikkâmeyyâ 'ti anattate kaṭhine vassânassa pacchi-
mam divasam atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. atthate ka-
ṭhine kaṭhinuddhâradivasam atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. || 1 ||

dubbalacīvare dubbalacīvarasaññâ cīvarakâlasamayam ati-
kkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dubbalacīvare vematikâ . . .
âpatti dukkaṭassa. dubbalacīvare adubbalacīvarasaññâ . . .
anâpatti. adubbalacīvare dubbalacīvarasaññâ, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. adubbalacīvare vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adubba-
lacīvare adubbalacīvarasaññâ, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti ânisamsam dassetvâ nivâreti, ummattikâya,
âdikammikâya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena aññatarena upâsakena saṅgham uddissa vihâro
kârâpito hoti. so tassa vihârassa mahe ubhatosaṅghassa
akâlacīvaram dâtukâmo hoti. tena kho pana samayena
ubhatosaṅghassa kaṭhinam atthatam hoti. atha kho so
upâsako saṅgham upasamkamitvâ kaṭhinuddhâram yâci.
bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim
nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû
âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave kaṭhinam uddharitum.
evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave kaṭhinam uddharitabbam: byattena
bhikkhunâ paṭibalena saṅgho ñâpetabbo: suṇātu me bhante
saṅgho. yadi saṅghassa pattakallam, saṅgho kaṭhinam
uddhareyya. esâ ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṅgho.
saṅgho kaṭhinam uddharati. yassâyasmato khamati kaṭhi-
nassa uddhâro so tuṇh' assa. yassa na khamati so bhâseyya.
ubbhatam saṅghena kaṭhinam, khamati . . . dhârayâ-
mîti. || 1 ||

atha kho so upâsako bhikkhunisaṅgham upasamkamitvâ
kaṭhinuddhâram yâci. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî cīvaram

ambhākaṃ bhavissatīti kaṭhinuddhāraṃ paṭibāhi. atha kho so upāsako . . . vipāceti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo ambhākaṃ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ na dassantīti. assosun kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upāsakassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dhammikaṃ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ paṭibāhissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paṭibāhīti. saccam bhagavā . . . (see XXVII. 1) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ paṭibāheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

dhammiko nāma kaṭhinuddhāro, samaggo bhikkhunīsamagho sannipatitvā uddharati.

paṭibāheyyā 'ti kathaṃ idam kaṭhinam uddhareyyā 'ti paṭibāhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammike dhammikasaññā paṭibāhati . . . (see XXVII. 2) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

naggavaggo tatiyo.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattenti. manussā vihāracārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattessanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabbhoginiyo 'ti. assosun kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . tuvattenti. saccam bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . tuvattessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭeeyum,
pâcittiyaṇ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti yâ yâdisâ — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upa-
sammannâyo vuccanti.

dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭeeyun ti, ekâya nipaṇṇâya aparâ ni-
pajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. uṭṭahitvâ punappunaṃ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. ||1||

anâpatti ekâya nipaṇṇâya aparâ nisîdati, ubho vâ nisîdanti,
ummattikânaṃ, âdikammikânaṇ ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ tuvaṭṭenti.
manussâ vihâracârikam âhiṇḍantâ . . . (XXXI. 1. *Instead*
of ekamañce read ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ tu-
vaṭṭeeyum, pâcittiyaṇ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti yâ yâdisâ — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upasa-
mānâyo vuccanti.

dve ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ tuvaṭṭeeyun ti, tañ ñeva attha-
ritvâ tañ ñeva pârupanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe ekattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ tuvaṭṭenti,
âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe vematikâ . . .
ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe nânattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ . . . âpatti
pâcittiyassa. ekattharaṇe nânâpâvuraṇasaññâ, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. nânattharaṇe ekattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. nânattharaṇapâvuraṇe ekattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ,
âpatti dukkaṭassa, nânattharaṇapâvuraṇe vematikâ, âpatti
dukkatassa. nânattharaṇapâvuraṇe nânattharaṇapâvuraṇa-
saññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti vavathhānaṃ dassetvâ nipajjanti, ummattikānaṃ,
âdikammikānaṇ ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bahussutâ hoti bhâṇikâ visâradâ paṭṭhâ dhammakatham kâtuṃ. Bhaddâpi Kâpilânî bahussutâ hoti . . . kâtuṃ uḷârasambhâvitâ. manussâ ayyâ Bhaddâ Kâpilânî bahussutâ bhâṇikâ visâradâ paṭṭhâ dhammakatham kâtuṃ uḷârasambhâvitâ 'ti Bhaddam Kâpilâniṃ paṭhamam payirupâsivâ pacchâ Thullanandam bhikkhuniṃ payirupâsanti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî issâpakatâ imâ kira appicchâ santuṭṭhâ pavivittâ asamsaṭṭhâ yâ imâ saññattibahulâ viññattibahulâ viharantîti Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ purato caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisîdati pi seyyam pi kappeti uddisati pi uddisâpeti pi sajjhâyam pi karoti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ ayyâya Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ sañcecca aphâsum karissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ sañcecca aphâsum karotîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ sañcecca aphâsum kareyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ p.nâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aññâya bhikkhuniyâ.

sañceccâ 'ti jânantî sañjânantî cecca abhivitaritvâ vîtikamo.

aphâsum kareyyâ 'ti iminâ imissâ aphâsu bhavissatîti anâpucchâ purato caṅkamati vâ tiṭṭhati vâ nisîdati vâ seyyam vâ kappeti uddisati vâ uddisâpeti vâ sajjhâyam vâ karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannâya upasampannasaññâ sañcecca aphâsum karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannâya vematikâ . . .

upasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ sañcecca aphâsum karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannâya sañcecca aphâsum karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na aphâsum kattukâmâ âpucchâ purato cañkamati vâ . . . sajjhâyaṃ vâ karoti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho paṇa samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dukkhitam sahaḍḍiviniṃ n' eva upatṭheti na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkam karoti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ dukkhitam sahaḍḍiviniṃ n' eva upatṭhessati na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkam karissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . karotîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî dukkhitam sahaḍḍiviniṃ n' eva upatṭheyya na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkam kareyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

dukkhitâ nâma gilânâ vuccati.

sahaḍḍiviniṃ nâma saddhivihârinî vuccati.

n' eva upatṭheyyâ 'ti na sayam upatṭheyya. na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkam kareyyâ 'ti na aññam ânâpeyya. n' eva upatṭhessâmi na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkam karissâmiṃti dhuram nikkhattamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. antevâsim vâ anupasampannam vâ n' eva upatṭheti na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkam karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddâ Kâpilânî Sâkete vassaṃ upagatâ hoti. sâ kenacid eva karaṇīyena Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ santike dûtam pâhesi: sace me ayyâ Thullanandâ upassayaṃ dadeyya, âgaccheyyâṃ' ahaṃ Sâvatthin ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunī evam âha: âgacchatu dassâmīti. atha kho Bhaddâ Kâpilânî Sâketâ Sâvatthiṃ agamâsi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunī Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ upassayaṃ adâsi. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunī bahussutâ hoti bhâṇikâ . . . (see XXXIII.1) . . . viññatti-bahulâ viharantīti kupitâ anattamanâ Bhaddaṃ Kâpilâniṃ upassayâ nikkadḍhi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ ayyâya Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ upassayaṃ datvâ kupitâ anattamanâ nikkadḍhissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunī Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ . . . nikkadḍhīti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunī Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ . . . nikkadḍhissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu: yâ pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyâ upassayaṃ datvâ kupitâ anattamanâ nikkadḍheyya vâ nikkadḍhâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aññâya bhikkhuniyâ.

upassayo nâma kavâtabaddho vuccati.

datvâ 'ti sayam datvâ.

kupitâ anattamanâ 'ti anabhiraddhâ âhatacittâ khilajâtâ.

nikkadḍheyyâ 'ti gabbhe gahetvâ pamukhaṃ nikkadḍhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. pamukhe gahetvâ bahi nikkadḍhati,

âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekena payogena bahuke pi dvâre atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. nikkadḍhâpeyyâ 'ti aññam ânâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim ânattâ bahuke pi dvâre atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannâya upasampannasaññâ upassayaṃ datvâ kupitâ anattamanâ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannâya vematikâ . . . upasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. tassâ parikkhâraṃ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. akavâṭabaddhâ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ kavâṭabaddhâ vâ akavâṭabaddhâ vâ n° vâ n° vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti alajjinim n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, ummattikaṃ n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, bhaṇḍanakârikaṃ — pa — kalahakârikaṃ — pa — vivâdukârikaṃ — pa — bhassakârikaṃ — pa — saṃghe adhikarâṇakârikaṃ n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, antevâsinim vâ saddhivihârinim vâ na sammâvattantim n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, ummattikâya, âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî saṃsatṭhâ viharati gahapatiṇâpi gahapatiputtena pi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Caṇḍakâlî saṃsatṭhâ viharissati . . . pîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî saṃsatṭhâ viharati . . . pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhi-

kkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī samsatṭhā viharissati . . . pi.
n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī samsatṭhā vihareyya gahapatinā vā
gahapatiputtena vā, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evam assa
vacanīyā : māyye samsatṭhā vihari gahapatināpi gahapati-
puttena pi. vivicc' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginiyā saṃgho
vaṇṇetīti. evañ ca pana sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vucca-
mānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi
yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṇissaggāya. yāva-
tatiyañ ce samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṇissajjeyya, icc etam
kusalam. no ce paṇissajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samsatṭhā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena sam-
satṭhā.

gahapati nāma yo koci agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. gahapatiputto
nāma yo koci puttabhātaro.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā samsatṭhā bhikkhunī.

bhikkhunīhīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti
tāhi vattabbā : māyye samsatṭhā . . . vaṇṇetīti. dutiyam
pi vattabbā. tatiyam pi vattabbā. sace paṇissajjati, icc
etam kusalam. no ce paṇissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā
na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī saṃghamajjham
pi ākaḍḍhitvā vattabbā : māyye samsatṭhā . . . vaṇṇetīti.
dutiyaṃ pi vattabbā. tatiyaṃ pi vattabbā. sace paṇi-
nissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṇissajjati, āpatti
dukkatassa. sā bhikkhunī samanubhāsitabbā. evañ ca pana
bhikkhave samanubhāsitabbā : byattāya bhikkhunīyā paṭi-
bāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ
itthannāmā bhikkhunī samsatṭhā viharati gahapatināpi gaha-
patiputtena pi. sā taṃ vatthum na paṇissajjati. yadi
saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhunim
samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṇissaggāya. esā ñatti.
suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . dutiyaṃ
pi etam attham vadāmi — pa — tatiyaṃ pi etam attham
vadāmi — pa —. samanubhatṭhā saṃghena itthannāmā bhi-
kkhunī tassa vatthussa paṇissaggāya. khamati . . . dhā-
rayāmiti.

ñattiya dukkaṭaṃ, dvîhi kammavâcâhi dukkaṭâ. kamma-
vâcâpariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ na paṭinissajjati,
âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematikâ . . . dham-
makamme adhammakammasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa.
adhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
adhammakamme vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhamma-
kamme adhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti asamanubhâsantiyâ, paṭinissajjantiyâ, ummatti-
kâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

P Â C I T T I Y A, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. teua kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo autoratṭhe sâsaṅkasammate sappati-
bhaye asatthikâ cārikam caranti. dhuttâ dûsenti. yâ tâ
bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhi-
kkhuniyo . . . carissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave
bhikkhuniyo . . . carantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi
buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . .
carissantî. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî antoratṭhe sâsaṅkasammate sappati-
bhaye asatthikâ cārikam careyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

antoratṭhe 'ti yassa vijite viharati tassa ratṭhe.

sâsaṅkam nâma, tasmiṃ magge corânaṃ nivittokâso
dissati bhuttokâso dissati tṭhitokâso dissati nisinnokâso dissati
nipannokâso dissati. sappatibhayan nâma, tasmiṃ magge
corohi manussâ hatâ dissanti viluttâ dissanti âkoṭitâ dissanti.

asatthikâ nâma vinâ satthena.

cārikam careyyâ 'ti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme gâmantare
gâmantare âpatti pâcittiyassa. agâmake araṇṇe aḍḍhaya-
ojane aḍḍhaya-
ojane âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti satthena saha gacchati, kheme appatibhaye
gacchati, âpadâsu, ummattikâyâ, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo tiroraṭṭhe sâsaṅkasammate sappati-bhaye asatthikâ cârikam caranti. dhuttâ . . . (see XXXVII. 1. *Instead of antoraṭṭhe read tiroraṭṭhe*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî tiroraṭṭhe sâsaṅkasammate sappati-bhaye asatthikâ cârikam careyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

tiroraṭṭhe 'ti yassa vijite viharati tam ṭhapetvâ aññassa raṭṭhe.

sâsaṅkan nâma . . . (see XXXVII. 2) . . . âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo antovassam cârikam caranti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo . . . carissanti haritâni tinâni sammaddantâ ekindriyam jîvam viheṭhentâ bahû khuddake pâṇe samghâtam âpâdentâ 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussanam . . . vipâcentanam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo . . . carissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî antovassam cârikam careyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

antovassan ti purimaṃ vâ temâsaṃ pacchimaṃ vâ temâsaṃ avasitvâ.

cârikaṃ careyyâ 'ti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme . . . (XXXVII.

2. 1) . . . agâmake araññe . . . pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anâpatti sattâhakaraṇīyena gacchati, kenaci ubbâlha gacchati, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

P Â C I T T I Y A, XL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo tatth' eva Râjagahe vassaṃ vasanti tattha hemantaṃ tattha gimhaṃ. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: âhunda-rikâ bhikkhunīnaṃ disâ andhakârâ, na imâsaṃ disâ pakkhâ-yantîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhū âmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññâpessâmi dasa atthavase paṭicca . . . evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî vassaṃ vutthâ cârikaṃ na pakkameyya antamaso chappaṇcayojanâni pi, pâcittiyan ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vassaṃ vutthâ nâma purimaṃ vâ temâsaṃ pacchimaṃ vâ temâsaṃ vutthâ.

cârikaṃ na pakkamissâmi antamaso chappaṇcayojanâni pîti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ dutiyikaṃ bhikkhunim na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

tuvaṭṭavaggo catuttho.

PĀCITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena rañño Pasenadikosalassa uyyāne cittāgāre paṭibhānacittam kataṃ hoti. bahū manussā cittāgāraṃ dassanāya gacchanti. chabbaggiyāpi bhikkhuniyo cittāgāraṃ dassanāya agamamsu. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo cittāgāraṃ dassanāya gacchissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo cittāgāraṃ dassanāya gacchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . gacchantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . gacchissanti. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī rājāgāraṃ vā cittāgāraṃ vā ārāmaṃ vā uyyānaṃ vā pokkharaniṃ vā dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

rājāgāraṃ nāma yattha katthaci rañño kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ kataṃ hoti. cittāgāraṃ nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ kataṃ hoti. ārāmo nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ kato hoti. uyyānaṃ nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ kataṃ hoti. pokkharaniṃ nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ katā hoti.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhitā passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekaṃ dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhitā passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti ârâme ðhitâ passati, gacchantî vâ âgacchantî vâ passati, sati karaṇīye gantvâ passati, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo âsandiṃ pi pallaṅkaṃ pi paribhuñjanti. manussâ vihâracârikaṃ âhiṇḍantâ passitvâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo âsandiṃ pi pallaṅkaṃ pi paribhuñjissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appiechâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî âsandiṃ vâ pallaṅkaṃ vâ paribhuñjeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

âsandi nâma atikkantappamâṇâ vuccati. pallaṅko nâma âharimeli vâlehi kato hoti.

paribhuñjeyyâ 'ti, tasmim abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyaassa. ||1||

anâpatti âsandiya pâde chinditvâ paribhuñjati, pallaṅkassa vâle chinditvâ paribhuñjati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo suttam kantanti.

manussâ vihâracârikam âhiṇḍantâ passivâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâ . . . vipâcentânâ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissantiti . . . — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo suttam kantantiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî suttam kanteyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

suttam nâma cha suttâni, khomam kappâsikam koseyyam kambalam sâṇam bhaṅgam.

kanteyyâ 'ti sayam kantati, payoge dukkaṭam, ujjavujjave âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti kantitasuttam kantati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyâvaccam karonti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyâvaccam karissantiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyâvaccam karontiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . karissantiti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâ vâ pasâdâya . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî gihiveyyâvaccam kareyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

gihiveyyâvaccam nâma agârikassa yâgum vâ bhattam vâ

khâdaniyam vâ pacati, sâṭakam vâ veṭṭhanam vâ dhovati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti yâgupâne, samghabhatte, cetiyapûjâya, attano veyyâvaccakarassa yâgum vâ bhattam vâ khâdaniyam vâ pacati sâṭakam vâ veṭṭhanam vâ dhovati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aṇṇatarâ bhikkhunî Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvâ etad avoca: eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam vûpasamehîti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sâdhû 'ti paṭisunivâ n' eva vûpasameti na vûpasamâya ussukkam karoti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuninam etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appiechâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam vûpasamehîti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunivâ n' eva vûpasamessati na vûpasamâya ussukkam karissatiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . vûpasameti . . . karotiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . vûpasamessati . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam vûpasamehîti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunivâ sâ pacchâ anantarâyikini n' eva vûpasameyya na vûpasamâya ussukkam kareyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aṇṇâya bhikkhuniyâ.

adhikaraṇam nâma cattâri adhikaraṇâni vivâdâdhikaraṇam anuvâdâdhikaraṇam âpattâdhikaraṇam kiccâdhikaraṇam.

eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam vûpasamehîti eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam vinicchehi.

sâ pacchâ anantarâyikiniîti asati antarâye.

n' eva vûpasameyyâ 'ti na sayam vûpasameyya. na vûpasamâya ussukkam kareyyâ 'ti na aññam âñapeyya. n' eva vûpasamessâmi na vûpasamâya ussukkam karissâmîti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

upasampannâya upasampannasaññâ adhikaraṇam n' eva vûpasameti na vûpasamâya ussukkam karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannâya vematikâ . . . upasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannâya adhikaraṇam n' eva vûpasameti na vûpasamâya ussukkam karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî naṭṭanam pi . . . (XXVIII. 1. *Instead of* samaṇacîvaram deti [dassati] *read* sahatthâ khâdaniyam bhojaniyam deti [dassati]) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agârikassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ sahatthâ khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ dadeyya, pâcittiyam ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunî.

agâriko nâma . . . (XXVIII. 2) . . . paribbâjikasamâpannâ. khâdaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni udakadantaponaṃ ṭhapetvâ avasesam khâdaniyam nâma. bhojaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni . . . maṃsam.

dadeyyâ 'ti kâyena vâ kâyapaṭibaddhena vâ nissaggiyena

vâ deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. udakadantapoṇaṃ deti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti dâpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvâ deti, bâhiralepaṃ deti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî âvasathacîvaram anissajjitvâ paribhuñjati. aññâ utuniyo bhikkhuniyo na labhanti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ âvasathacîvaram anissajjitvâ paribhuñjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . paribhuñjatîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . paribhuñjissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî âvasathacîvaram anissajjitvâ paribhuñjeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

âvasathacîvaran nâma utuniyo bhikkhuniyo paribhuñjantû 'ti dinnam hoti.

anissajjitvâ paribhuñjeyyâ 'ti dve tisso rattiyo paribhuñjitvâ catutthadivase dhovitvâ bhikkhuniyâ vâ sikkhamânâya vâ sâmaṇeriyâ vâ anissajjitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anissajjite anissajjitasaññâ paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anissajjite vematikâ . . . anissajjite nissajjitasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. nissajjite anissajjitasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite nissajjitasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti nissajjitvâ paribhuñjati, punapariyâyena paribhuñjati, aññâ utuniyo bhikkhuniyo na honti, acchinnacîvarikâya, natthacîvarikâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâṃe. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî âvasathaṃ anissajjitvâ cârikaṃ pakkâmi. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ âvasatho ñayhati. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ âhaṃsu : hand' ayye bhaṇḍakaṃ nîharâmâ 'ti. ekaccâ evaṃ âhaṃsu : na mayaṃ ayye nîharissâma. yaṃ kiñci natṭhaṃ sabbaṃ amhe abhiyuñjissatîti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî punad eva taṃ âvasathaṃ paccâgantvâ bhikkhuniyo pucchi : ayye bhaṇḍakaṃ nîharitthâ 'ti. na mayaṃ ayye nîharimhâ 'ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . vipâceti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo âvasathe ñayhamâne bhaṇḍakaṃ na nîharissantîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ âvasathaṃ anissajjitvâ cârikaṃ pakkamissatîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . pakkâmîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. viga-rahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . pakkamissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî âvasathaṃ anissajjitvâ cârikaṃ pakkameyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

âvasatho nâma kavâṭabaddho vuccati.

anissajjitvâ cârikaṃ pakkameyyâ 'ti bhikkhuniyâ vâ sikkhamânâya vâ sâmaṇeriyâ vâ anissajjitvâ parikkhittassa âvasathassa parikkhepaṃ atikkâmentiyâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. aparikkhittassa âvasathassa upacâraṃ atikkâmentiyâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anissajjite anissajjitasaññâ pakkamati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anissajjite vematikâ . . . anissajjite nissajjitasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. akavâṭabaddhaṃ anissajjitvâ pakkamati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite anissajjitasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite nissajjitasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti nissajjivâ pakkamati, sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇanti. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . pariyâpuṇissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇeyya, pâcittiyam ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuni.

tiracchânavijjâ nâma yam kiñci bâhirakam anattasamhitam.

pariyâpuṇeyyâ 'ti padena pariyâpuṇâti, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyassa. akkharâya pariyâpuṇâti, akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anâpatti lekham pariyâpuṇâti, dhâraṇam pariyâpuṇâti, guttatthâya parittam pariyâpuṇâti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam vâcenti. manussâ ujjhâyanti . . . (XLIX. 1. *Instead of pariyâpuṇanti, pariyâpuṇissanti, read, vâcenti, vâcessanti*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî tiracchânavijjam vâceyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
tiracchânavijjâ nâma . . . vâceyyâ 'ti padena vâceti . . .
(XLIX. 2. *Instead of pariyâpuṇâti read vâceti*) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

cittâgâravaggo pañcemo.

PÂCITTIYA, LI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû gâmakâvâse ekacîvarâ cîvarakammam karonti. bhikkhuniyo anâpucchâ ârâmam pavisitvâ yena te bhikkhû ten' upasaṃkamimsu. bhikkhû ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo anâpucchâ ârâmam pavissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavissantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî anâpucchâ ârâmam paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena te bhikkhû tamhâ âvâsâ pakka-mimsu. bhikkhuniyo ayyâ pakkantâ 'ti ârâmam nâgamamsu. atha kho te bhikkhû punad eva tam âvâsam paccâgacchimsu. bhikkhuniyo ayyâ âgatâ 'ti âpucchâ ârâmam pavisitvâ yena te bhikkhû ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃka-

mitvā te bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atthaṃsu. ekamantaṃ t̥hitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhū etad avocaṃ : kissa tumhe bhaginiyo ārāmaṃ n'eva sammajjittha na pāniyaṃ paribhojaniyaṃ upat̥ṭhāpitthā 'ti. bhagavatā ayyā sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti na anāpucchā ārāmo pavisitabbo 'ti, tena mayaṃ na āgamimhā 'ti. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave santaṃ bhikkhuṃ āpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisitūṃ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā ārāmaṃ paviseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ . . . paññattaṃ hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena te bhikkhū tambā āvāsā pakka-mitvā punad eva taṃ āvāsaṃ paccāgaccheṃsu. bhikkhuniyo ayyā pakkantā 'ti anāpucchā ārāmaṃ paviseṃsu. tāsaṃ kukkucaṃ ahosi : bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ na santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā ārāmo pavisitabbo 'ti mayaṃ ca santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā ārāmaṃ paviseṃhā. kacci nu kho mayaṃ pācittiyaṃ āpattiṃ āpannā 'ti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī jānaṃ sabhikkhukaṃ ārāmaṃ anāpucchā paviseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 3 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

jānāti nāma sāmāṃ vā jānāti aūñce vā tassā ārocenti te vā ārocenti.

sabhikkhuko nāma ārāmo yattva bhikkhū rukkhamaūle pi vasanti.

anāpucchā ārāmaṃ paviseyyā 'ti bhikkhuṃ vā sāmaṇeraṃ vā ārānikaṃ vā anāpucchā parikkhittassa ārāmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. aparikkhittassa ārāmassa upacāraṃ okkamaṇṭiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

sabhikkhuke sabhikkhukasaññā santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisati, āpatti pācittiyassa. sabhikkhuke vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. sabhikkhuke abhikkhukasaññā . . . anāpatti. abhikkhuke sabhikkhukasaññā,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhikkhuke vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhikkhuke abhikkhukasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti santam bhikkhum âpucchâ pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anâpucchâ pavisati, sîsânulokikâ gacchati, yattha bhikkhuniyo sannipatitâ honti tattha gacchati, ârâmena maggo hoti, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||4||

PÂCITTIYA, LII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahâvane kûṭṭâgârasâlâyam. tena kho pana samayena âyasmato Upâlissa upajjhâyo âyasmâ Kappitako susâne viharati. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyânâṃ bhikkhunînaṃ mahatarâ bhikkhunî kâlamkatâ hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tam bhikkhunim nîharitvâ âyasmato Kappitakassa vihârassa avidûre jhâpetvâ thûpaṃ katvâ gantvâ tasmim thûpe rodanti. atha kho âyasmâ Kappitako tena saddena ubbâlho tam thûpaṃ bhinditvâ pakiresi. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo iminâ Kappitakena amhâkam ayyâya thûpo bhinno, handa naṃ ghâtemâ 'ti mantesaṃ. aññatarâ bhikkhunî âyasmato Upâlissa etam attham ârocesi. âyasmâ Upâli âyasmato Kappitakassa etam attham ârocesi. atha kho âyasmâ Kappitako vihârâ nikkhamitvâ nilino acchi. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo yenâyasmato Kappitakassa vihâro ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvâ âyasmato Kappitakassa vihâram pâsâṇehi ca leḍḍûhi ca ottharâpetvâ mato Kappitako 'ti pakkamimsu. atha kho âyasmâ Kappitako tassâ rattiya accayena pubbaṇhasamayam nivâsetvâ patta-civaram âdâya Vesâlîṃ piṇḍâya pâvisi. addasaṃsu kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo âyasmantaṃ Kappitakaṃ piṇḍâya carantaṃ, disvâna evam âhaṃsu : ayam Kappitako jîvati, ko nu kho amhâkam mantam saṃharatîti. assosaṃ kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo : ayyena kira Upâlinâ amhâkam manto saṃhaṭo 'ti. tâ âyasmantaṃ Upâlîṃ akkosimsu : katham hi nâma ayam kasâvaṭo malamajjano nihînajacco amhâkam mantam saṃharissatîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . .

vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ayyaṃ Upāliṃ akkosissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo Upāliṃ akkosantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā . . . akkosissantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuṃ akkoseyya vā paribhāseyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhun ti upasampannaṃ.

akkoseyya vā 'ti dasahi vā akkosavatthūhi akkosati etesaṃ vā aññatarena, āpatti pācittiyassa. paribhāseyya vā 'ti bhaṃyaṃ upadaṃseti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññā akkosati vā paribhāsati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematikā . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannaṃ akkosati vā paribhāsati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti atthapurekkhārāya, dhammapurekkhārāya, anusāsanipurekkhārāya, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhaṇḍanakārikā hoti kala-hakārikā vivāḍakārikā bhassakārikā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārikā. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tassā kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmaṃ agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho bhikkhunīsangho Thullanandā bhikkhunī pakkantā 'ti Caṇḍakālīṃ bhikkhunīṃ āpattiyā adassane ukkhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmake taṃ karaṇīyaṃ tīretvā punad eva

Sāvattim paccâgacchi. Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ âgacchantiyâ n' eva âsanam paññâpesi na pâdodakam pâdapîṭham pâdakathalikam upanikkhipi na paccuggantvâ pattacîvaram paṭiggahehi na pâniyena âpucchi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunim etad avoca : kissa tvam ayye mayi âgacchantiyâ n' eva âsanam paññâpesi na pâdodakam . . . âpucchîti. evam h' etam ayye hoti yathâ tam anâthâyâ 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye anâthâ 'ti. imâ maṃ ayye bhikkhuniyo ayaṃ anâthâ appaññâtâ n' atthi imissâ koci pativattâ 'ti âpattiyâ adassane ukkhipimsû 'ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bâlâ etâ abyattâ etâ n' eva jânanti kammaṃ vâ kammadosam vâ kammavipattim vâ. kamma-sampattim vâ 'ti caṇḍikatâ gaṇam paribhâsi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ caṇḍikatâ gaṇam paribhâsissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . paribhâsîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . paribhâsissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu : yâ pana bhikkhunî caṇḍikatâ gaṇam paribhâseyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

caṇḍikatâ nâma kodhanâ vuccati.

gaṇo nâma bhikkhunîsamgho vuccati.

paribhâseyyâ 'ti bâlâ etâ abyattâ etâ n' eva jânanti . . . kammāsampattim vâ 'ti paribhâsati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo vâ ekabhikkhunim vâ anupasaṃpannam vâ paribhâsati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti atthapurekkhârâya . . . (see LII. 2. 3) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brâhmaṇo bhikkhuniyo nimantetvâ bho-

jesi. bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvī pavāritā nātikulāni gantvā ekaccā bhuñjimsu, ekaccā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya agamaṃsu. atha kho so brāhmaṇo paṭivissake etad avoca : bhikkhuniyo mayā ayyā santappitā, etha tumhe pi santappessāmīti. te evaṃ āhaṃsu : kiṃ tvaṃ ayyo amhe santappessasi, yāpi tayā nimantitā tāpi ambhākaṃ gharāni āgantvā ekaccā bhuñjimsu, ekaccā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya agamaṃsū 'ti. atha kho so brāhmaṇo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo ambhākaṃ ghare bhuñjitvā aññatra bhuñjissanti. na cāhaṃ paṭibalo yāvadatthaṃ dātun ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brāhmaṇassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . bhuñjissantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī nimantitā vā pavāritā vā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

nimantitā nāma pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññatarena bhojanena nimantitā. pavāritā nāma, asanaṃ paññāyati, bhojanaṃ paññāyati, hatthapāse ṭhitā abhiharati, paṭikkhepo paññāyati.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni yāguṃ yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikaṃ ṭhapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni . . . maṃsaṃ. khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikaṃ āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti nimantitā appavāritā yāguṃ pivati, sāmike apaloketvā bhuñjati, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikaṃ sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī Sāvattṭhiyaṃ aññatarissā visikhāya piṇḍāya caramānā yena aññatarāṃ kulāṃ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho te manussā taṃ bhikkhuniṃ bhojetvā etad avocum : aññāpi ayye bhikkhuniyo āgacchantū 'ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo nāgaccheyyun ti bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā etad avoca : amukasmim ayye okāse vālā sunakhā caṇḍo balibaddo cikkhallo okāso, mā kho tattha agamitthā 'ti. aññatarāpi bhikkhunī tassā visikhāya piṇḍāya caramānā yena taṃ kulāṃ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho te manussā taṃ bhikkhuniṃ bhojetvā etad avocum : kissa ayye bhikkhuniyo na āgacchantīti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tesāṃ manussānaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī kulāṃ maccharāyissatīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī kulāṃ maccharāyatīti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī kulāṃ maccharāyissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī kulamaccharinī assa, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

kulāṃ nāma . . . suddakulāṃ.

maccharinī assā 'ti kathaṃ bhikkhuniyo nāgaccheyyun ti bhikkhuniṃ santike kulassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, āpatti pācittiyassa. kulassa vā santike bhikkhuniṃ avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti kulāṃ na maccharāyanti santaṃ yeva ādīnavaṃ ācikkhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2|| 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gâmakâvâse vassam vutthâ Sâvatthim agamamsu. bhikkhuniyo tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : katth' ayyâyo vassam vutthâ, kacci ovâdo iddho ahosîti. n' atth' ayye tattha bhikkhu, kuto ovâdo iddho bhavissatîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vasissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vasantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vasissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vasseyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

abhikkhuko nâma âvâso na sakkâ hoti ovâdâya vâ samvâsâya vâ gantum.

vassam vasissâmîti senâsanam paññâpeti pâniyam parihhojaniyam upatthâpeti pariveṇam sammajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. saha aruṇuggamanâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti vassupagatâ bhikkhû pakkantâ vâ honti vibhantâ vâ kâlamkatâ vâ pakkhasamkantâ vâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2|| 2||

PÂCITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gâmakâvâse vassam vutthâ Sâvatthim agamamsu. bhikkhuniyo tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : katth' ayyâyo vassam vutthâ, bhikkhusamgho pa-

vârîto 'ti. na mayam ayye bhikkhusamgham pavâremâ 'ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo vassam vutthâ bhikkhusamgham na pavâressantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na pavârentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na pavâressanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî vassam vutthâ ubhatosamghe tîhi ðhânehi na pavâreyya dîttîhena vâ sutena vâ parisankâya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vassam vutthâ nâma purimam vâ temâsam pacchimam vâ temâsam vutthâ.

ubhatosamghe tîhi ðhânehi na pavâressâmi dîttîhena vâ sutena vâ parisankâya vâ 'ti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthusmim Nigrodhârâ me. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunûpassayam upasamkamitvâ chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovadanti. bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: eth' ayye ovâdam gamissâmâ 'ti. yam hi mayam ayye gaccheyyâma ovâdassa kârâṇâ, ayyâ chabbaggiyâ idh' eva âgantvâ amhe ovadantîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovâdam na gacchissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovâdam na gacchantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovâ-

daṃ na gacchissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ
... uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya vā na
gaccheyya, pâcittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti ... adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

ovādo nāma aṭṭha garudhammā. saṃvāso nāma eka-
kammaṃ ekuddeso samasikkhātā.

ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya vā na gacchissāmīti dhuraṃ
nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā dutiyikaṃ bhikkhunim
na labhati, gilânāya, âpadâsu, ummattikāya, âdikammikāyâ
'ti. ||2|| 2||

PÂCITTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyā viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo uposathaṃ pi na pucchanti ovādaṃ
pi na yâcanti. bhikkhû ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti:
kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uposathaṃ pi na pucchissanti
ovādaṃ pi na yâcissantīti — pa —. saccā kira bhikkhave
bhikkhuniyo . . . na yâcantīti. saccā bhagavā. vigarahi
buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo
. . . na yâcissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . .
uddisantu :

anvaddhamāsaṃ bhikkhuniyâ bhikkhusaṃghato dve dham-
mâ paccâsimisabbhâ uposathapucchakaṇ ca ovādûpa-
saṃkamaṇaṇ ca. taṃ atikkâmentiyâ pâcittiyā ti. ||1||

anvaddhamāsaṇ ti anuposathikaṃ.

uposatho nāma dve uposathâ cātuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca.
ovādo nāma aṭṭha garudhammā.

uposathaṃ pi na pucchissāmi ovādaṃ pi na yâcissāmīti
dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte . . . (LVIII. 2. 1-2) . . . âdi-
kammikāyâ 'ti. ||2||

PACITTIYA, LX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî pasâkhe jâtaṃ gaṇḍaṃ purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekâ bhedâpesi. atha kho so puriso taṃ bhikkhuniṃ dûsetuṃ upakkamî. sâ vissaram akâsi. bhikkhuniyo upadhâvitvâ taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avocum : kissa tvam ayye vissaram akâsîti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuniṇaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhunî pasâkhe jâtaṃ gaṇḍaṃ purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekâ bhedâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . bhedâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . bhedâpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî pasâkhe jâtaṃ gaṇḍaṃ vâ rûhitaṃ vâ anapaloketvâ saṃghaṃ vâ gaṇaṃ vâ purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekâ bhedâpeyya vâ phâlâpeyya vâ dhovâpeyya vâ âlîmpâpeyya vâ bandhâpeyya vâ mocâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyaṇ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

pasâkhan nâma adhonâbhi ubbhajânumaṇḍalaṃ.

jâtan ti tattha jâtaṃ.

gaṇḍo nâma yo koci gaṇḍo. rûhitaṃ nâma yaṃ kiñci vaṇo. anapaloketvâ 'ti anâpucchâ.

saṃgho nâma bhikkhunisaṃgho vuccati. gaṇo nâma sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo vuccanti.

puriso nâma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchânagato viññû paṭibalo dûsetuṃ.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekâ 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunî ca.

bhindâ 'ti ânâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. bhinne âpatti pâcittiyassa. phâlêhîti ânâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. phâlîte âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhovâ 'ti (âlîmpâ 'ti, bandhâhîti,

mocehîti) ânâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhote (litte, baddhe, mutte) âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti apaloketvâ bhedâpeti vâ phâlâpeti vâ . . . mocâpeti vâ, yo koci viññû dutiyo hoti, ummattikâya, âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

âramavaggo chaṭṭho.

PÂCITTIYA, LXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârame. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhâpentî. sâ piṇḍâya carati. manussâ evam âhaṃsu : deth' ayyâya bhikkham, garubhârâ ayyâ 'ti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhâpessantîti. assosun kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. viga-rahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhâpessantîti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî gabbhinim vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcitti-yan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

gabbhinî nâma âpannasattâ vuccati.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti upasampâdeyya. vuṭṭhâpessâmiti gaṇam vâ âcarinim vâ pattam vâ cîvaram vâ pariyesati sîmam vâ sammannati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi dukkaṭâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne upajjhâyâya âpatti pâcittiyassa, gaṇassa ca âcariniyâ ca âpatti dukka-ṭassa. ||1||

gabbhiniyâ gabbhinîsāññâ vuṭṭhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. gabbhiniyâ vematikâ vuṭṭhâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gabbhi-niyâ agabbhinîsāññâ vuṭṭhâpeti, anâpatti. agabbhiniyâ gab-

bhinīsaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. agabbhiniyā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. agabbhiniyā agabbhinīsaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gabbhinim agabbhinīsaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, agabbhinim agabbhinīsaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo pâyantim vuṭṭhāpentī. sâ piṇḍāya carati. manussā evam âhaṃsu: deth' ayyāya bhikkham, sadutiyaikā ayyā 'ti. manussā . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma . . . (LXI. 1. *Instead of gabbhinim read pâyantim*) . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunī pâyantim vuṭṭhāpeyya, pâcittiyanti. ||1||

yâ panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pâyanti nâma mâtā vâ hoti dhâtī vâ.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. *Read pâyantiyâ pâyantisaññā, apâyantisaññā, etc.*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpentī. tâ bālā honti abyattā na jânanti kappiyam vâ akappiyam vâ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti.

n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ dātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya sikkhamānāya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā bhikkhunīnaṃ pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggaheṭvā evaṃ assa vacaṇīyo : ahaṃ ayye itthannāmā itthannāmāya ayyāya sikkhamānā saṃghaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ yācāmi. dutiyam pi yācitabbā — pa — tatiyam pi yācitabbā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibālāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā itthannāmāya ayyāya sikkhamānā saṃghaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ yācati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ dadeyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . yācati. saṃgho itthannāmāya . . . deti. yassā ayyāya khamati itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiyaṃ dānaṃ sā tuṇh' assa. yassā na khamati, sā bhāseyya. dinnā saṃghena itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammuti, khamati . . . dhārayāmi.

sā sikkhamānā evaṃ vadehīti vattabbā : pāpātipātā veramaṇiṃ dve vassāni avātikkaṃmasamādanāṃ samādiyāmi, adinnādānā veramaṇiṃ . . . samādiyāmi; abrahmacariyā . . . musāvādā . . . surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā . . . vikālabhojanā veramaṇiṃ dve vassāni avātikkaṃmasamādanāṃ samādiyāmi.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
dve vassānīti dve saṃvaccharāni.

asikkhitasikkhâ nâma sikkhâ vâ na dinnâ hoti dinnâ vâ sikkhâ kupitâ.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ vuṭṭhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematikâ . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânaṃ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpenti. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ âhaṃsu : etha sikkhamânâ imaṃ jânâtha imaṃ detha imaṃ âharatha iminâ attho imaṃ kappiyaṃ karothâ 'ti. tâ evaṃ âhaṃsu : na mayaṃ ayye sikkhamânâ, bhikkhuniyo mayan ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhâpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — vigarahitvâ dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya sikkhamânâya vuṭṭhâna sammutiṃ dâtuṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. tâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya sikkhamânâya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvâ . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacanîyo :

aham ayye itthannâmâ itthannâmâya ayyâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ sikkhamânâ samgham vuṭṭhânasammutiṃ yâcâmi. dutiyam pi . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of sikkhamânâ read dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ sikkhamânâ; instead of dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammuti read vuṭṭhânasammuti*) . . . dhârayâmi.

atha kho bhagavâ tâ bhikkhuniyo anekapariyâyena vigarahitvâ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânâ samghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

dve vassânîti dve samvaccharâni.

sikkhitasikkhâ nâma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ.

asammata nâma ñattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhânasammuti na dinnâ hoti.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânâ samghena sammataṃ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâyâ, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ânadvâdasavassam gihigataṃ vuṭṭhâpentî, tâ akkhamâ hontî sîtassa uṇhassa jigacchâyâ pipâsâya dâṃsamakasavâtâtapasiriṃsupasamphassânâṃ duruttânâṃ durâgatânâṃ vacanapathânâṃ uppannânâṃ sârîrikânâṃ vedânânâṃ dukkhânâṃ tibbânâṃ kharânâṃ kaṭukânâṃ asâtânâṃ amanâpânâṃ pânaharânâṃ anadhivâsakajâtikâ hontî. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo ânadvâdasavassam gihigataṃ vuṭṭhâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: ka-

thaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti.
 ūnadvādasavassā bhikkhave gihigatā akkhamā hoti sītassa .
 . . . anadhivāsakajātikā hoti. dvādasavassā ca kho bhikkhave
 gihigatā khamā hoti sītassa . . . adhivāsakajātikā hoti.
 n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ūnadvādasavassam gihigataṃ
 vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

ūnadvādasavassā nāma appattadvādasavassā.

gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti
 dukkaṭassa. ||1||

ūnadvādasavassāya ūnadvādasavassasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti
 pācittiyassa. ūn° vematikā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
 ūn° paripuṇṇasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, anāpatti. paripuṇṇadvāda-
 savassāya ūnadvādasavassasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. par°
 vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. par° paripuṇṇasaññā, anā-
 patti. ||2||

anāpatti ūnadvādasavassam paripuṇṇasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, pa-
 ripuṇṇadvādasavassam paripuṇṇasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, ummatti-
 kāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
 samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigataṃ
 dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpenti.
 tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyaṃ vā akappiyaṃ vā.
 yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi
 nāma bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigataṃ dve
 vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpessantīti
 — pa —. saccam kira . . . vigarahi buddho bhagavā :
 kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti. n' etam
 bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā

dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave paripuñṇadvâdasavassâya gihigatâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammutim dâtuṃ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. tâya paripuñṇadvâdasavassâya gihigatâya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvâ . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacanîyo : ahaṃ ayye itthannâmâ itthannâmâya ayyâya paripuñṇadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ saṃghaṃ . . . (LXIII. 1). *Instead of* sikkhamânâ *read* paripuñṇadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ) . . . dhârâyâmîti.

sâ paripuñṇadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ evaṃ vadehîti vattabbâ . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî paripuñṇadvâdasavassam gihigataṃ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhaṃ vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

paripuñṇadvâdasavassâ nâma pattadvâdasavassâ.

gihigatâ nâma purisantaragatâ vuccati.

dve vassânîti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti paripuñṇadvâdasavassam gihigataṃ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuñṇadvâdasavassam gihigataṃ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpentî. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ âhaṃsu : etha sikkhamânâ . . . (LXIV. 1) . . . katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo paripuñṇadvâdasavassam gihigataṃ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpessantîti . . . bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave paripuñṇadvâdasavassâya gihigatâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya vuṭṭhânasammutim dâtuṃ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. tâya paripuñṇadvâdasa-

vassāya gihigatāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhāya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacaṇīyo : ahaṃ ayye itthannāma itthannāmāya ayyāya paripuṇṇadvādasavassā gihigatā dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā saṃghaṃ vuṭṭhānasammutiṃ yācāmi. duttiyaṃ pi . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of sikkhamāna read paripuṇṇadvādasavassā gihigatā dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā ; instead of dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammuti read vuṭṭhānasammuti*) . . . dhārayāmi.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuṇṇadvādasavassaṃ gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena asaṃmataṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paripuṇṇadvādasavassā nāma pattadvādasavassā.

gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati.

dve vassāni dve saṃvaccharāni.

sikkhitasikkhā nāma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā.

asaṃmatā nāma nāttidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhānasammuti na dinnā hoti.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti paripuṇṇadvādasavassaṃ gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena saṃmataṃ vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahaṇṇiṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n' eva anuggaṇhāti na anuggaṇhāpeti, tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyaṃ vā akappiyaṃ vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā sahaṇṇiṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n' eva

anuggaṇhissati na anuggaṇhāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . na anuggaṇhāpetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . na anuggaṇhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī saha-jīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n' eva anuggaṇheyya na anuggaṇhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

saha-jīvinī nāma saddhivihārinī vuccati.

vuṭṭhāpetvā 'ti upasampādetvā.

dve vassānīti dve samvaccharāni.

n' eva anuggaṇheyyā 'ti na sayam anuggaṇheyya uddesena paripucchāya ovādena anusāsaniyā. na anuggaṇhāpeyyā 'ti na aññaṃ āṇāpeyya.

dve vassāni n' eva anuggaṇhissāmi na anuggaṇhāpessāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti satī antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattihyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhāpitaṃ pavattinim dve vassāni nānubandhanti, tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyaṃ vā akappiyaṃ vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhāpitaṃ pavattinim dve vassāni nānubandhissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . nānubandhantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . nānubandhissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî vuṭṭhâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni
nânubandheyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vuṭṭhâpitan ti upasampâditam. pavattinî nâma upajjhâ
vuccati.

dve vassânîti dve samvaccarâni.

nânubandheyyâ 'ti na sayam upaṭṭhaheyya. dve vassâni
nânubandhissâmîti dhuraṃ nikkhattamatte âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. ||1||

anâpatti upajjhâ bâlâ vâ hoti alajjinî vâ, gilânâya, âpadâsu,
ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jeta-vane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî saha-jîvinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ
n'eva vûpakâsesi na vûpakâsâpesi, sâmikô aggahesi. yâ tâ
bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ
Thullanandâ saha-jîvinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ n'eva vûpakâsessati na
vupakâsâpessati, sâmikô aggahesi. sac' âyaṃ bhikkhunî
pakkantâ assa, na ca sâmikô gaṇheyyâ 'ti — pa —. saccam
kîra bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî saha-jîvinim vuṭṭhâ-
petvâ n'eva vûpakâsesi na vûpakâsâpesi, sâmikô aggahesîti.
saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi
nâma bhikkhave . . . n'eva vûpakâsessati na vûpakâsâ-
pessati, sâmikô aggahesi. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ
. . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî saha-jîvinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ n'eva
vûpakâseyya na vûpakâsâpeyya antamaso chappaṇica-
yojanâni pi, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . bhikkhunîti.

saha-jîvinî nâma saddhivihârinî vuccati.

vuṭṭhâpetvâ 'ti upasampâdetvâ.

n'eva vûpakâseyyâ 'ti na sayam vûpakâseyya. na vûpakâsâpeyyâ 'ti na aññam âpâpeyya. n'eva vûpakâsêssâmi na vûpakâsâpessâmi antamaso chappañcayojanâni pîti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ dutiyikam bhikkhunim na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2|| 2||

gabbhinîvaggo sattamo.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ûnavîsativassam kumâribhûtam vuṭṭhâpentî. tâ akkhamâ hotî sîtassa . . . (LXV. *Instead of ûnadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ read ûnavîsativassâ kumâribhûtâ ; instead of dvâdasavassâ read vîsativassâ*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ûnavîsativassam kumâribhûtam vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

ûnavîsativassâ nâma appattavîsativassâ.

kumâribhûtâ nâma sâmaṇerî vuccati.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXV. 2. *Read ûnavîsativassâ, paripunṇavîsativassâ*) . . . âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripunṇavîsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpentî.

tâ bâlâ . . . (LXVI. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvâdasavassam gihigataṃ *read* paripuṇṇavâsativassam kumâribhûtam) . . . bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave atthârasavassâya kumâribhûtâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammutam dâtum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ : tâya atthârasavassâya kumâribhûtâya saṃgham upasaṃkamitvâ . . . (LXVI. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvâd° gihig° *read* atthârasavassâ kumâribhûtâ) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî paripuṇṇavâsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

paripuṇṇavâsativassâ nâma pattavâsativassâ.

kumâribhûtâ nâma sâmaṇerî vuccati.

dve vassânîti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti paripuṇṇavâsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇavâsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpenti. bhikkhuniyo evam âhaṃsu : etha sikkhamânâ imam jânâtha imam detha imam âharatha iminâ attho imam kappiyaṃ karoṭhâ 'ti. tâ evam âhaṃsu : na mayaṃ ayye sikkhamânâ, bhikkhuniyo mayan ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo . . . (LXVII. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvâdasav° gihig° *read* paripuṇṇavâsativ° kumâribh°) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî paripuṇṇavâsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
 paripunnavissativassâ nâma pattavissativassâ.
 kumâribhûtâ nâma sâmaṇerî vuccati.
 dve vassânîti dve saṃvaccharâni.
 sikkhitasikkhâ nâma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ.
 asammattâ nâma ñattidutiyena kammaena vuṭṭhânasammuti
 na dinnâ hoti.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti pari-
 punnavissativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dham-
 mesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena sammattam vuṭṭhâpeti,
 ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
 samayena bhikkhuniyo ânadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpenti, tâ bâlâ
 honti abyattâ na jânanti kappiyam vâ akappiyam vâ, saddhi-
 vihârinîyo pi bâlâ honti abyattâ na jânanti kappiyam vâ
 akappiyam vâ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti:
 katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo ânadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpessan-
 tîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhâpentîti.
 saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi
 nâma . . . vuṭṭhâpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannâ-
 nam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ânadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpeyya,
 pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
 ânadvâdasavassâ nâma appattadvâdasavassâ.
 vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti
 dukkatassa. ||1||

anâpatti paripunnavâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya,
 âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asaṃmatā vuṭṭhāpenti, tā bālā honti . . . (LXXIV. 1. *Instead of* ūnadvādasavassā *read* paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asaṃmatā) . . . n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya bhikkhuniyā vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ dātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya bhikkhuniyā saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā ekasam uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā vuḍḍhānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjalim paggahevā evam assa vacaniyo: ahaṃ ayye itthannāma paripuṇṇadvādasavassā bhikkhunī saṃghaṃ vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ yācāmīti. dutiyam pi yācitabbā — pa — tatiyam pi yācitabbā. sā bhikkhunī saṃghena paricchitabbā byattāyaṃ bhikkhunī lajjinīti. sace bālā ca hoti alajjinī ca, na dātabbā. sace bālā hoti lajjinī, na dātabbā. sace byattā hoti alajjinī, na dātabbā. sace byattā ca hoti lajjinī ca, dātabbā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā: byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibālāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo: suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāma paripuṇṇadvādasavassā bhikkhunī saṃghaṃ vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ yācati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ . . . (comp. LXIII. 1, etc.) . . . dhārayāmīti.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asaṃmatā vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paripuṇṇadvādasavassā nāma pattadvādasavassā.

asaṃmatā nāma ñattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhāpanasammuti na dinnā hoti.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti pari-
puṇṇadvâdasavassâ saṃghena sammatâ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummatti-
kâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî bhikkhunîsaṃgham upa-
saṃkamitvâ vuṭṭhâpanasammutim yâceti. atha kho bhi-
kkhunîsaṃgho Caṇḍakâlîm bhikkhunim paricchitvâ alam
tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti vuṭṭhâpanasammutim na adâsi.
Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî sâdhû 'ti paṭisuṇi. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhunîsaṃgho aññâsam bhikkhunînam vuṭṭhâ-
panasammutim deti. Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî ujjhâyati khîyati
vipâceti: aham eva nûna bâlâ, aham eva nûna alajjinî, yam
saṃgho aññâsam bhikkhunînam vuṭṭhâpanasammutim deti,
mayham eva na detîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . .
vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Caṇḍakâlî alam tâva te
ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisuṇitvâ pacchâ
khîyadhammam âpajjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhi-
kkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî alam tâva . . . âpajjiti.
saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi
nâma bhikkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî alam tâva . . .
âpajjissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:
yâ pana bhikkhunî alam tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti
vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisuṇitvâ pacchâ khîyadhammam
âpajjeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

alam tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti alam tâva te ayye
upasampâditenâ.

sâdhû 'ti paṭisuṇitvâ pacchâ khîyadhammam âpajjati, âpatti
pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti pakatiyâ chandâ dosâ mohâ bhayâ karontam
khîyati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā sikkhamānā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim upasamkamitvā upasampadam yāci. Thullanandā bhikkhunī taṃ sikkhamānaṃ sace me tvam ayye cīvaram dassasi evāhan taṃ vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā n' eva vuṭṭhāpeti na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ karoti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā bhikkhunīnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā sikkhamānaṃ sace me . . . n' eva vuṭṭhāpessati na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ karissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karotīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī sikkhamānaṃ sace me tvam ayye cīvaram dassasi evāhan taṃ vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā sā pacchā anantarāyikinī n' eva vuṭṭhāpeyya na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ kareyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhā.

sace me tvam . . . vuṭṭhāpessāmīti evāhan taṃ upasampādessāmi.

sā pacchā anantarāyikinīti asati antarāye.

n' eva vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti na sayam vuṭṭhāpeyya. na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ kareyyā 'ti na aññaṃ āṇāpeyya. n' eva vuṭṭhāpessāmi na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ karissāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhattamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2|| 2

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ sikkhamânâ Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvâ upasampadam yâci. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tam sikkhamânam etad avoca : sace mam tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmîti vatvâ . . . (see LXXVII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî sikkhamânam sace mam tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmîti vatvâ sâ pacchâ anantarâyikini n' eva vuṭṭhâpeyya na vuṭṭhâpanâya ussukkam kareyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhâ.

sace mam tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasîti dve samvacccharâni upaṭṭhahissasi. evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmîti evâhan tam upasampâdessâmi.

sâ pacchâ . . . (LXXVII. 2) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PACITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsattham kumârakasamsattham caṇḍim sokâvâsam Caṇḍakâlîm sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpeti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ purisasamsattham . . . vuṭṭhâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsattham . . . vuṭṭhâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsattham

. . . vuṭṭhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī purisasamsaṭṭhaṃ kumārakasam-
saṭṭhaṃ caṇḍim sokāvāsaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya,
pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

puriso nāma pattavīsativasso. kumārako nāma appattavī-
sativasso. samsaṭṭhā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena
samsaṭṭhā.

caṇḍī nāma kodhanā vuccati. sokāvāsā nāma paresaṃ
dukkhaṃ uppādeti sokaṃ āvisati.

sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-
sikkhā.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2) . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti
dukkatassa. ||1||

anāpatti ajānantī vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya
'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ vibarati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi pi sāmikena pi
ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeti. mātāpitaro pi sā-
miko pi ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma
ayyā Thullanandā amhehi ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ
vuṭṭhāpessatīti. assosaṃ kho bhikkhuniyo mātāpitunnam
pi sāmikassa pi . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo
appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thulla-
nandā mātāpitūhi pi sāmikena pi ananuññātaṃ sikkhamā-
naṃ vuṭṭhāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thulla-
nandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi . . . vuṭṭhāpetīti. saccam
bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma
bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi . . . vuṭṭhā-
pessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî mâtapitûhi vâ sâmikenâ vâ ananu-
ññâtam sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṇ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

mâtâpitaro nâma janakâ vuccanti. sâmiko nâma yena
pariggahitâ hoti.

ananuññâtâ 'ti anâpucchâ.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhi-
tasikkhâ.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti
dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti ajânantî vuṭṭhâpeti, apaloketvâ vuṭṭhâpeti,
ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati
Veḷuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena
Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpessâmîti
there bhikkhû sannipâtetvâ pahûtam khâdanîyaṃ bhojani-
yaṃ passitvâ na tâvâhaṃ ayyâ sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpessâ-
mîti there bhikkhû uyyojetvâ Devadattam Kokâlikam
Kaṭamorakatissakam Khaṇḍadeviyâ puttam Sam-
uddadattam sannipâtetvâ sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpesi.
yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi
nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ pârivâsikachandadânena sikkha-
mânam vuṭṭhâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave
Thullanandâ bhikkhunî pârivâsikachandadânena sikkhamâ-
nam vuṭṭhâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bha-
gavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî
. . . vuṭṭhâpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . .
uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî pârivâsikachandadânena sikkha-
mânam vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṇ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

pârivâsikachandadânenâ 'ti vuṭṭhitâya parisâya.

sikkhamânâ nâma . . . (LXXX. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti avuṭṭhitâya parisâya vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhâpenti, upassayo na sammati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhâpessanti, upassayo na sammatîti. assosam kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâ . . . vipâcentânâ . . . yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhâpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî anuvassam vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

anuvassam ti anusamvaccharam.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti ekantarikam vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ekavassam dve vuṭṭhâpenti. upassayo tath' eva na sammati. manussâ tath' eva ujjbâyanti khîyanti

vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo ekavassaṃ dve vuṭṭhâpessanti, upassayo tath' eva na sammâtîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam ujjhâyantânam khîyantânam vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti . . . (comp. LXXXII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ekavassaṃ dve vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

ekavassan ti ekaṃ samvaccaraṃ.

dve vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti dve upasampâdeyya. dve vuṭṭhâpessâ-mîti gaṇaṃ vâ . . . (LXI. 2) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti ekantarikaṃ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

kumâribhûtavaggo aṭṭhamo.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanam dhârenti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanam dhâressanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanam dhâressantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave . . . dhârentîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave . . . dhâressanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî chattupâhanam dhâreyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî gilânâ hoti,

tassâ vinâ chattupâhanam na phâsu hoti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânâya bhikkhuniyâ chattupâhanam. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhâpadam uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agilânâ chattupâhanam dhâreyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||2||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

agilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ chattupâhanam phâsu hoti. gilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ chattupâhanam na phâsu hoti.

chattam nâma tîpi chattâni setachattam kilañjachattam pañnachattam mañḍalabandham salâkabandham.

dhâreyyâ 'ti sakim pi dhâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

agilânâ agilânasaññâ chattupâhanam dhâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilânâ vematikâ . . . agilânâ gilânasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. chattam dhâreti na upâhanam, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upâhanam dhâreti na chattam, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ agilânasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ gilânasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti gilânâya, ârâme ârâmupacâre dhâreti, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

P Â C I T T I Y A, L X X X V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo yâna yâyanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo yâna yâyissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussanam . . . vipâcentanam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo yâna yâyissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ . . . yâyantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ . . . yâyissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî yâna yâyeyya, pâcittiyaṇ ti.

evaṇ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhunînaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ pañ-
ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî gilânâ hoti,
na sakkoti padasâ gantum. bhagavato . . . ârocesum.
anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânâya bhikkhuniyâ yânam. evaṇ
ca pana . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agilânâ yâna yâyeyya, pâcitti-
yaṇ ti. ||2||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

agilânâ nâma sakkoti padasâ gantum. gilânâ nâma na
sakkoti padasâ gantum.

yânam nâma vayham ratho sakaṭam sandamânikâ sivikâ
pâtāṇkî.

yâyeyyâ 'ti sakim pi yâyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

agilânâ agilânaaññâ yâna yâyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.
agilânâ vematikâ . . . agilânâ gilânaaññâ . . . âpatti
pâcittiyassa. gilânâ agilânaaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâ-
nâ vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ gilânaaññâ, anâ-
patti. ||2||

anâpatti gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâ-
yâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî aññatarissâ itthiyâ kulûpikâ
hoti. atha kho sâ itthi tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : hand'
ayye imam saṃghaṇim amukâya nâma itthiyâ dehîti. atha
kho sâ bhikkhunî sac' âham pattena âdâya gacchâmi vissaro
me bhavissatîti paṭimuṇcitvâ agamâsi. tassâ rathiyâya suttake
chinne vippakiriyaṃsu. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham
hi nâma bhikkhuniyo saṃghaṇim dhâressanti, seyyathâpi
gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam
manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ

. . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhunî saṃghâṇiṃ dhâressatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî saṃghâṇiṃ dhâresîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave . . . dhâressati. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî saṃghâṇiṃ dhâreyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

saṃghâṇi nâma yâ kâci kaṭûpagâ.

dhâreyyâ 'ti sakim pi dhâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, kaṭisuttakam dhâreti, nmmattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo itthâlâṃkâraṃ dhârenti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo itthâlâṃkâraṃ dhâressanti, seyyathâpi gihikâmbhogiṇiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo itthâlâṃkâraṃ dhâressantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . dhârentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave . . . dhâressantîti. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî itthâlâṃkâraṃ dhâreyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

itthâlâṃkâro nâma sîsûpago gîvûpago hatthûpago pâdûpago kaṭûpago.

dhâreyyâ 'ti sakim pi dhâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, nmmattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo gandhavaṇṇakena nhâyanti. manussâ . . . (see LXXXVII. 1; read gandhavaṇṇakena nhâyissanti, etc.) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî gandhavaṇṇakena nhâyeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

gandho nâma yo koci gandho. vaṇṇakan nâma yaṃ kiñci vaṇṇakaṃ.

nhâyeyyâ 'ti nhâyati, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, nhânapariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo vâsitakena piññâkenâ nhâyanti. manussâ . . . (see LXXXVII. 1; read vâsitakena nhâyissanti, etc.) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî vâsitakena piññâkenâ nhâyeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vâsitakan nâma yaṃ kiñci vâsitakaṃ. piññâkaṃ nâma tilapitṭhaṃ vuccati.

nhâyeyyâ 'ti nhâyati, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, nhânapariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, pakatipiññâkenâ nhâyati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyâ ummaddâpenti pi parimaddâpenti pi. manussâ vihâracârikam âhiṇḍantâ passitvâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyâ ummaddâpessanti pi parimaddâpessanti pi, seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussanam . . . vipâcentanam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddâpessanti pîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddâpenti pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddâpessanti pi. n'etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ ummaddâpeyya vâ parimaddâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aññaya bhikkhuniyâ.

ummaddâpeyya vâ 'ti, ummaddâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. parimaddâpeyya vâ 'ti, sambâhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti gilânaya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XCI-XCIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sikkhamânaya ummaddâpenti pi parimaddâpenti pi — pa — sâmaṇeriyâ umm° pi par° pi — pa — gihiniyâ umm° pi par° pi. manussâ vihâracârikam âhiṇḍantâ passitvâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi

nâma bhikkhuniyo gihiniyâ ummaddâpessanti pi parimaddâpessanti pi, seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî sikkhamânâya (sâmaṇeriyâ, gihiniyâ) ummaddâpeyya vâ parimaddâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhâ. sâmaṇerî nâma dasasikkhâpadikâ. gihinî nâma agârinî vuccati.

ummaddâpeyya vâ 'ti, ummaddâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. parimaddâpeyya vâ 'ti, sambâhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2|| 2||

P Â C I T T I Y A, X C I V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdanti. bhikkhû . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . nisîdantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . nisîdissantî. n'etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhussa purato 'ti upasampannassa purato.

anâpucchâ 'ti anapaloketvâ.

âsane nisîdeyyâ 'ti antamaso chamâya pi nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpucchite anâpucchitasaññâ âsane nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anâpucchite vematikâ . . . anâpucchite âpucchita-

saññā . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. âpucchite anâpucchitasaññā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. âpucchite vematikā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. âpucchite âpucchitasaññā, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti âpucchâ âsane nisîdati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XCV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo anokâsakataṃ bhikkhuṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti. bhikkhû . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo anokâsakataṃ bhikkhuṃ pañhaṃ pucchissantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave . . . (see XCIV. 1) . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî anokâsakataṃ bhikkhuṃ pañhaṃ puccheyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

anokâsakatan ti anâpucchâ.

bhikkhun ti upasampannaṃ.

pañhaṃ puccheyyâ 'ti, suddhanta okâsaṃ kârâpetvâ vinayaṃ vâ abhidhammaṃ vâ pucchati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. vinaye okâsaṃ kârâpetvâ suddhantaṃ vâ abhidhammaṃ vâ pucchati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. abhidhamme okâsaṃ kârâpetvâ suddhantaṃ vâ vinayaṃ vâ pucchati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpucchite anâpucchitasaññâ pañhaṃ pucchati . . . (XCIV. 2. 2) . . . anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti okâsaṃ kârâpetvâ pucchati, anodissa okâsaṃ kârâpetvâ yattha katthaci pucchati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XCVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî asaṃkacchikâ gâmaṃ piṇḍâya pâvisi. tassâ rathiyâya vâtaṃaṇḍalikâ saṃghâṭiyo ukkhi-piṃsu. manussâ ukkuṭṭhiṃ akāṃsu sundaro ayyâya tanutaro 'ti. sâ bhikkhunî manussehi uppaṇḍiyamānâ māṅku ahosi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî upassayaṃ gantvâ bhikkhunīnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunî asaṃkacchikâ gâmaṃ pavissatīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira bhikkhave . . . pâvisīti. saccāṃ bhagavâ. vīgarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . pavissatīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appa-sannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî asaṃkacchikâ gâmaṃ paviseyya, pâcittiyān ti. ||1||

yâ panā 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunīti.

asaṃkacchikâ 'ti vinâ saṃkacchikaṃ. saṃkacchikan nāma adhakkhakaṃ ubbhanābhi tassa paṭicchādanatthāya.

gâmaṃ paviseyyâ 'ti parikkhittassa gâmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkāmentiyâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. aparikkhittassa gâmassa upacāraṃ okkamantiyâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti acchinnacivarikâya, natthacivarikâya, gilânâya, asatiyâ, ajānantiyâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

chattavaggo navamo.

uddiṭṭhâ kho ayyâyo chasaṭṭhisatâ pâcittiyâ dhammâ. tatth' ayyâyo pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyāṃ pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyāṃ pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etth' ayyâyo, tasmâ tuṇhî, evaṃ etaṃ dhārayāmi.

khuddakaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

Ime kho pan' ayyâyo attha pâṭidesaniyâ dhammâ uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannaṃ na manâpaṃ kassa sâduṃ na ruccatīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjantīti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave . . . bhuñjissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunī sappiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjeyya, paṭidesetabbaṃ tâya bhikkhuniyâ gârayhaṃ ayye dhammaṃ âpajjīm asappâyaṃ pâṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gilânâ honti. gilânapucchikâ bhikkhuniyo gilânâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: kacci ayye khamanīyaṃ kacci yâpanīyaṃ ti. pubbe mayaṃ ayye sappiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjâma, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkuccâyantâ na viññâpema, tena no na phâsu hotīti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânâya bhikkhuniyâ sappiṃ viññâpetvâ

bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhâpadam uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agilânâ sappiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjeyya, paṭidesetabbam tâya bhikkhuniyâ gârayham ayye dhammam âpajjim asappâyam pâṭidesaniyam, tam paṭidesemîti. || 2 || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

agilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ sappinâ phâsu hoti. gilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ sappinâ na phâsu hoti.

sappi nâma gosappi vâ ajikâsappi vâ mâhisam vâ sappi, yesam maṃsam kappati tesam sappi.

agilânâ attano atthâya viññâpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena bhuñjissâmiti paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. || 1 ||

agilânâ agilânasaññâ sappiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. agilânâ vematikâ . . . agilânâ gilânasaññâ . . . âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. gilânâ agilânasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ gilânasaññâ, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti gilânâya, gilânâ hutvâ viññâpetvâ agilânâ bhuñjati, gilânâya sesakam bhuñjati, ñatakânam, pavâritânam, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂṬIDESANIYA, II-VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo telam viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. *saṃkhepam*. madhum viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. phâṇitam . . . maccham . . . maṃsam . . . khîram . . . dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. manussâ . . . (I. 1. 1-2 *Instead of sappiṃ read dadhim*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agilânâ telam (madhum, phâṇitam, maccham, maṃsam, khîram, dadhim) viññâpetvâ bhuñ-

jeyya, paṭidesetabbaṃ tâya bhikkhuniyâ gârayhaṃ ayye dhammaṃ âpajjîṃ asappâyaṃ pâṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemiti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunî.

agilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ dadhinâ phâsu hoti. gilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ dadhinâ na phâsu hoti.

telaṃ nâma tilatelaṃ sâsapatelaṃ madhukatelaṃ eraṇḍakatelaṃ vasâatelaṃ. madhu nâma makkhikâmadhu. phâṇi-taṃ nâma ucchumbhâ nibbattaṃ. maccho nâma odako vuccati. maṃsaṃ nâma yesaṃ maṃsaṃ kappati tesaṃ maṃsaṃ. khîraṃ nâma gokhîraṃ vâ ajikâkhîraṃ vâ mâhisam vâ khîraṃ, yesaṃ maṃsaṃ kappati tesaṃ khîraṃ. dadhi nâma tesañ ñeva dadhi.

agilânâ attano atthâya . . . (I. 2. *Instead of sappim read dadhim*) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

uddiṭṭhâ kho ayyâyo aṭṭha pâṭidesaniyâ dhammâ. tatth' ayyâyo pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam pi pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etth' ayyâyo, tasmâ tuṇhî, evam etaṃ dhârayâmiti.

pâṭidesaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Ime kho pan' ayyâyo sekhiyâ dhammâ uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivâsenti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivâsessanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo nivâsessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . nivâsentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . nivâsessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

parimaṇḍalam nivâsessâmîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

parimaṇḍalam nivâsetabbam nâbhimaṇḍalam jânumaṇḍalam paṭicchâdentiyâ. yâ anâdariyaṃ paṭicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambentâ nivâseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantiyâ, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||1||

— gha —.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo udaye uccâram pi passâvam pi kheḷam pi karonti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo udaye . . . karissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhi-

kkhuniyo . . . karissantīti. atha kho bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . karontīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . karissantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

na udaye uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena gilānā bhikkhuniyo udaye uccāraṃ pi passāvaṃ pi kheḷaṃ pi kātuṃ kukkucāyanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā udaye . . . kātuṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

na udaye agilānā uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na udaye agilānāya uccāro vā passāvo vā kheḷo vā katabbo. yā anādariyaṃ paṭicca udaye agilānā uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇḍicca, asatīyā, ajānantīyā, gilānāya, thale kato udakaṃ ottharati, āpadāsu, ummattikāyā, khittacittāya, vedanattāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2|| **75**||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo sekhiyā dhammā. tath' ayyāyo . . . dhārayāmīti.

sekhiyā niṭṭhitā.

Ime kho pan' ayyâyo satta adhikaraṇasamathâ dhammâ uddesaṃ âgacchanti : upannuppannânaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ samathâya vûpasamâya sammukhâvinayo dâtabbo, sativinayo dâtabbo, amûlavinayo dâtabbo, paṭiññâya kâretabbam, yebbhuyyasikâ, tassapâpiyyasikâ, tiṇavatthârako 'ti.

uddiṭṭhâ kho ayyâyo satta adhikaraṇasamathâ dhammâ. tatth' ayyâyo . . . dhârayâmîti.

uddiṭṭham kho ayyâyo nidânaṃ, uddiṭṭhâ aṭṭha pārâjikâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ sattarasa saṃghâdisesâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ tiṃsa nissaggiyâ pâcittiyâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ chasatṭhisatâ pâcittiyâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ aṭṭha pâṭidesaniyâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ sekhiyâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ satta adhikaraṇasamathâ dhammâ. ettakaṃ tassa bhagavato suttâgataṃ suttapariyâpannaṃ anvaddhamâsaṃ uddesaṃ âgacchati. tattha sabbâh' eva samaggâhi sammodamânâhi avivadamânâhi sikkhitabban ti.

Bhikkhunîvibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ubhatovibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.

VARIOUS READINGS AND EXTRACTS FROM THE
COMMENTARY OF BUDDHAGHOSA.

A: India Office MS. of the Phayre Collection (Burmese writing).

B: MS. of the Paris National Library, fonds Pâli 6 (Burmese writing).—A and B are evidently copies of the same original.

C: MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 502 (Burmese writing). This MS., which extends only to the end of the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga, belongs to the more ancient MSS. of the Berlin collection.

D: BUDDHAGHOSA'S *Atthakathā*: MS. of the Berlin Royal Library, Orient. fol. 931 (Burmese writing).

PĀCITTIIYA, 1.—1, Hatthako AD, Hatthako and Hattako BC. —vādakkhito AB, vādakkhito C. Buddhaghosa: vādakkhito 'ti vādaṃ karissāmīti evaṃ parivittakkitena vādena paravādisantikam khitto parikkhito (corrected into parikkhito) pahito pesito atto vādaṃ pi vā sakena cittena khitto, yatra yatra vādo tatra tatr' eva saṃdissatīti pi vādakkhito. —bhāsati, bhāsissati, and afterwards, bhaṇissati, bhaṇasi, bhaṇissasi AB; bhāsissati, bhāsasi, bhāsissasi C throughout the whole chapter.—2. 1, byappato A, byappatho B, byapato C. Buddhagh.: byappatho 'ti vacanapatho, vācā yeva hi aññesaṃ diṭṭhānugataṃ āppajjantānaṃ (sic) pathabhūtato (sic) byapatho 'ti vuccati.—6, pamuṭṭho C constantly. Comp. vol. iii. p. 165, and the Various Readings, p. 275.

PÂCITTIYA, 2.—1. 2, Buddhagh. : Nandivisâlo . . . bodhisatto tena samayena hoti. Comp. Jâtaka vol. i. p. 191 seq. ed. Fausböll. —maṃ tvam brahmaṇa AB, tvam brahmaṇa maṃ C. —gurubhâraṃ C. —udabbati AB, udabbahi C. —alabhesi AB, alabbhesi C. —c(a) (after tena) deest in C. —me (after tadâpi) deest in C. Comp. Sekhiya, 69. If me is, as I believe, the genuine reading, this passage receives some importance as showing that this story, which does not contain in itself any direct allusion to Nandivisâla's being the Bodhisatta in a former existence, was considered nevertheless, not only by the commentators, but previously by the redactors of the Piṭakas themselves, as a Jâtaka referring to a former birth of the Buddha. The same would hold good, most probably, of other similar stories. The opinion pronounced by me recently, "Buddha, sein Leben, etc.," p. 197, note 1, would have to be modified accordingly.—2. 1, Buddh. : vñajâtiti tacchakajâti, veḷukârajâtiti pi vadanti . . . , avakanna-kâdi dâsânaṃ nâmaṃ hoti. —vâ pana (before janapadesu) is constantly omitted in C. —Buddh. : oññâtan ti avamataṃ, uññâtan ti pi paṭhanti. —Buddh. : kâṭakoṭacikâya vâ 'ti kâṭan ti purisanimittam, koṭacikâ 'ti itthinimittam, etehi vâ yo akkoso eso hîno nâma akkoso 'ti.—6 (end of the paragraph), here and several times in the corresponding passages in this chapter and Pâc. 3 C reads, n' atthi amhâkaṃ sugati, duggati yeva amh° p°. I believe the reading of AB to be the correct one; "na mayam paṇḍitâ byattâ . . . n' atth' amhâkaṃ duggati" means, "We are not learned, clever . . . or such persons as are free from being reborn in a state of punishment." The misunderstanding which gave origin to the reading of C, is very natural.—7, davakamyatâ AB, davyakamyatâya C constantly. Buddh. : davakamyatâya pana upasampanne pi anupasampanne pi sabbavâresu dubbhâsitam. davakamyatâ nâma khejijhasâdhippâyatâ.—9, After ummattakassa C inserts, khittacittissa vedanattassa.

PÂCITTIYA, 3—1, imassa, amussa AB, imesaṃ, amusaṃ C constantly.—2, As to the end of this paragraph, comp. Pâc. 2. 2. 6.

PÂCITTIYA, 4.—2. 1, Before padam anupadam, C inserts,

padaso dhammaṃ nâma. —Buddh. : tattha padan ti eko gâthâpâdo adhippeto. anupadan ti dutiyapâdo. anvakkharan ti ekekam akkharam. anubyañjanan ti purimabyañjanena sadisaṃ pacchâbyañjanam. yaṃ kiñci ekam akkharam anvakkharam, akkharasamûho anubyañjanam, anubyañjanasamûho padam. paṭhamapadam padam eva, dutiyam anupadan ti evam ettha nânâkaraṇam veditabbam. idâni padam nâma ekato pathitvâ (corrected into pathapetvâ) ekato osâpentiti gâthâbandham dhammaṃ vâcento manopubbaṅgamâ dhammâ 'ti evaṃ ekekam padam sâmaṇerena saddhiṃ ekato ârabhitvâ ekato 'va niṭṭhâpeti, evaṃ vâcentassa padagaṇanâya pâcittiyo veditabbam. anupadam nâma pâṭekkam pathapetvâ ekato osâpenti, therena manopubbaṅgamâ dhammâ 'ti vutte sâmaṇero taṃ padam apâpunivâ manosetṭhâ manomayâ 'ti dutiyapadam ekato bhaṇati. ime pâṭekkam paṭhapetvâ ekato osâpenti nâma. evaṃ vâcentassâpi anupadagaṇanâya pâcittiyo. anvakkharam nâma rūpaṃ aniccan ti vuccamâno run ti (run ti A, ruppan ti B, rūpan ti C) opâtetiti rūpaṃ aniccan ti bhaṇa sâmaṇerâ 'ti vuccamâno rûkâramattam eva ekato vatvâ tiṭṭhati. evaṃ vâcentassâpi anvakkharagaṇanâya pâcittiyo. gâthâbandhe pi ca esa nayo labbhati yeva. anubyañjanam nâma rūpaṃ aniccan ti vuccamâno vedanâ aniccâ 'ti saddam nicchâretiti rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ vedanâ aniccâ 'ti idaṃ suttaṃ vâciyamâno therena rūpaṃ aniccan ti vuccamâne sâmaṇero sîghapaññatâya vedanâ aniccâ 'ti imaṃ aniccapadam therassa rūpaṃ aniccan ti etena aniccapadena saddhiṃ ekato bhaṇanto vâcam nicchâreti. evaṃ vâcentassâpi anubyañjanagaṇanâya pâcittiyo. —akkharaakkh° A, akkharâ-akkh° B, akkharâya akkh° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 5.—1, Buddh. : kâkacchamânâ 'ti nâsâya kâkasaddam viya niratthakasaddam muñcamânâ.—2, Before vaccaṇṇiyâ C inserts, satthu.—3, 1, bhikkhu nippanne AB, bhikkhumhi n° C.—3, bhikkhumhi n° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 6.—1, Sâv° âgacchanto C. —ây° Anur° sayam mañc° C. —paṭicchatu AB, sampatichatu C. —okkhipitvâ AD, ukkhipitvâ BC. —paṭicchatu AB, sampatichitum C.—2, 1, bhikkhusmiṃ n° C.—3, bhikkhusmiṃ n° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 7.—4, 1, akkharaakkharâya AB, akkharâya

akkharâya C.—3, Buddh.: tasmim desetîti tasmim khaṇe deseti. sâmiatthe vâ etaṃ bhumma vacanaṃ, tassâ desetîti attho.

PÂCITTIYA, 8.—1. 1, kamm° adhiṭṭhitena (always) C, kamm° adhiṭṭhena AC.—duteyyaṃ harena AB, duteyyâharena C. I have written, dûteyyaṃ haṭena, as in vol. iii. p. 87.—2. 5, yena te vihâro paribhutto yena te cîvaram parihuttaṃ yena te piṇḍapâto paribhutto yena te senâsanam parihuttaṃ yena te gil° paribhutto C.

PÂCITTIYA, 9.—1, bhaṇḍanam karonto C. —parivasanto AB, parivâsam vasanto C. —mocesî AC, moceceti (sic) B. —so parivâsa vasanto C. —nisinno ti C, nisinno hotîti AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 10.—2. 1, appamarumpâ, suddhamarumpâ, yebh° marumpâ, all the MSS. Comp. Dîpavaṃsa 19. 2. —omakac° ABD, uṇakac° C.—2, In the cases of “pathaviyâ vematiko” and “p° apathaviṣaṇṇi,” C has, respectively, “âpattiyassa” (sic), and, “âpatti pâcittiyassa.”

TABLE OF CONTENTS.—padaseyyâya AB, padaso seyya C. —Correct, te duve? Comp. the second Table of Contents after Pâc. 20.

PÂCITTIYA, 11.—1, adhivattâ ABC; comp. Mahâvagga I. 20. 5, etc.—2. 1, haliddhi AB, haliddi C. —pacam BC; in A the reading is doubtful, either pacam or vacam. Comp. Mahâvagga, VI. 3. 1 with the various readings. —milakkhu AB, milakkho C. Read, pilakkho.—2, In the cases of “bije vematiko” and “bije ab°,” C has, respectively, “âpatti pâcittiyassa,” and, “anâpatti pâcittiyassa.”

PÂCITTIYA, 12.—2; 3, viheṭheti, vihedḍheti, vihedheti C.—3. 3, gilâno vâ AB, gilâno CD.

PÂCITTIYA, 13.—1, bhikkhu ujjhâpenti, bhikkhu ujjhâpetha, bhikkhum ujjhâpessatha A, bhikkhû ujjh° B, bhikkhum ujjh° C. Buddh.: Dabbam Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhû ujjhâpentîti chandâya Dabbo Mallaputto ’tiâḍini vadantâ taṃ âyasmantaṃ tehi bhikkhûhi avajānâpenti avaṇṇâya olokâpenti lâmakato vâ cintâpentîti attho, . . . ojjhâpentîti pi pâṭho, ayam ev’ attho.—2, bhikkhû vihesantîti (°titi A) AB, bh° sossantîti C.

PÂCITTIYA, 14.—1. 1, okâpento A, otâpento B, otâpentâ C. —Buddh.: kâyaṃ otâpento ’ti mañcapithâdisu nisinnâ

bâlâtapena kâyaṃ otâpentâ.— 2, After aṭṭha mâse AB insert vasitum. —tatha A, tatteva C. B omits this word.— 2. 1, Buddh. (comp. Minayeff, *Prâtimoksha*, p. 86) : masârako 'ti mañcapâde vijjhivâ tattha aṭṭaniyo pavesetvâ kato. bundikâbaddho 'ti aṭṭanihi mañcapâde dasâpetvâ pallaṅkasamkhepena kato. kuḷirapâdako 'ti assamendakâdinam pâdasadisehi pâdehi kato yo vâ pana koci vañkapâdako ayaṃ vuccati kuḷiyapâdako. âhaccapâdako 'ti, ayaṃ pana âhaccapâdako nâma majjho (read, mañco) aṅge vijjhivâ kato hotîti evaṃ payato (read, parato) pâliyaṃ yeva vutto (see *Pâcittiya*, 18). tasmâ aṭaniyo vijjhivâ tattha pâdasikhāṃ (read, pâdasikhāṃ) pavesetvâ upari ânim datvâ katamañco âhaccapâdako 'ti veditabbo. piṭhe pi es' eva nayo. —Instead of samvedhetvâ (pavedhetvâ D), which is the reading of the MSS., we ought to read samvetthetvâ. Comp. Minayeff's edition of the *Pâtimokkha*, p. 86. —The MSS. read constantly balibodho. —santhatassa AB, saṇṭhârakassa C.— 2, Buddh. : cimilikâ nâma sudhâdiparikammakatâya bhûmiyâ vaṇṇanurakkhanattham katâ hoti, tam hetthâ pattharivâ upari kaṭasârakam pattharanti. uttarattharaṇam nâma mañcapîṭhanam upari attharitabbakapaccattharaṇam. bhummattharaṇam nâma bhûmiyam attharitabbâ kaṭasârakâdivikati. teṭṭikam (sic) nâma tâlapaṇṇehi vâ vâkehi vâ katatattikâ. cammakhaṇḍo nâma sîhabyagghadîpitaracchacammâdisu pi yaṃ kiñci cammam; . . . phalakapitham nâma phalakamayam pitham, athavâ phalakañ c' eva dârumayapithañ ca.— 3, âpuccham AB, pucchâ C, âpucchitvâ D.

PÂCITTIYA, 15.— 2. 2, C omits vihâre vâ.— 3, âpucchâ (omitting gacchati) C.

PÂCITTIYA, 16.— 2. 1, jânti nâma C.

PÂCITTIYA, 17.— 1 (beginning of the chapter), mahâvihâram AB, vihâram C. —paṭikacceva the MSS. —nanu âvuso AB, handânânuvuso C. —âvuso AB, âmâvuso C.— 2. 1, (in the case of “gabbhe gahetvâ pamukham nikkadḍhati”) âpatti pacittiyaṃ AB, âp° dukkaṭassa C.

PÂCITTIYA, 18.— 1, nippaṭitvâ AB, paripaṭitvâ C. nippaṭitvâ D. Comp. the various readings at Cull. VI. 2. 7.— 2. 3, sîsasamghaṭṭâya AB, sisaghaṭṭâya C, sîseghaṭṭâya D.

—paṭāṇi dinnā hoti AB, paṭāṇi dinnāni honti C. Buddh. : paṭāṇi dinnam hotitī mañcapidhānam (sic) pādasikhāsu āpi dinno hoti.

PĀCITTIIYA, 19.—**1**, lippāpesi, lippāpessati C, lepāpeti, lepāpessati AB. D has limpāpetabbo.—**1**, **2**, dvitticch° AB, dvatt° CD.—**2**. **1**, samantā ABD, sāmantā C. —pañcapaṭīkam A, °phaṭīkam B, °patīkam C. Comp. Cull. V. 11. 6, Var. Readings.

PĀCITTIIYA, 20.—**2**. **1**, jānan ti C. —añño v. t. āroceti C. —**2**, In the case of “sapp° vematiko,” C has āp° pācittiyassa. In the same MS. the following case (“sappāṇake app°,” etc.) is left out.

PĀCITTIIYA, 21.—**2**, dhātā AC, tathā B. Buddh. : bahu-sutā honti tasmā bahusuto, dhātā tasmā sutadharo. Comp. Cullavagga, IV. 14. 19; IX. 5. 1.—**3**. **1**, Buddh. : bhaṇantan ti . . . bhaṇantam bhikkhunisaṃgham.

PĀCITTIIYA, 22.—**1**, Cūlapantako, Cūlapantakassa, etc., AB, Culapaṇṭh° and once, Culapann° C. —dhumāyati AC, dhumāhati B. —antarāpi dhāyati ABD, antaradhāyati pi C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 23.—**1**, yaṃ hi AB, ampi C.—**2**, bhikkhuniyo dhammam des° AB, dh° bhikkhuniyo d° C. Read, bhikkhuniyā dh° d°. —tena me bhante ph° hoti C.—**3**. **2**, ekatoupa-sampannāya ovadati ABC, ekatoupasannāya D.

PĀCITTIIYA, 26.—**1**, paṭho AB, paṭṭho CD. Comp. Suttavibh. Nissagg. VI. 1. —Buddh. : paṭibhāṇacittan ti attano paṭibhāṇena katacittam. so kira cīvaram rajitvā tassa majjhe nānāvaṇṇehi vippagatamedhunam (sic) itthipurisarūpam akāsi. —vutṭhapetvā C, samutṭhapetvā D. —katan tam me bhante C. —After yathās° haritvā (in the repetition of these words) A reads nikkhipitvā; BC omit this word. —dhuttikā the MSS.; correct dhuttakā (in the repetition of these words).—**2**. **1**, In the case of “sibbāpeyya,” AB have “āpatti pācittiyassa;” C, “āpatti dukkaṭassa.”

PĀCITTIIYA, 27.—**3**. **1**, kukkuṭasampāde corr. into °pāte A, kukkuṭasappāde B, kukkaṭasampāte C. Buddh. : kukkuṭasampāto 'ti (read, °sompādo 'ti ?) ettha pana yasmā gāmā nikkhamitvā kukkuṭo padasā 'va aññam gāmaṃ gacchati ayaṃ kukkuṭasampāto 'ti vuccati. tatrāyaṃ vacanatto.

sampadanti etthâ 'ti sampâto. te sampadanti kukkuṭā. kukkuṭānaṃ sampâto kukkuṭasampâto. athavā sampâto 'ti gamanaṃ. kukkuṭānaṃ sampâto ettha atthīti pi kukkuṭasampâto. kukkuṭasampâte iti pi pāṭho. tattha yassa gāmaṣṣa gehacchadanapitṭhito kukkuṭo uppativā aññaṣṣa gāmaṣṣa gehacchadanapitṭhiyaṃ patati ayaṃ kukkuṭasampâto 'ti vuccati. vacanatto pan' ettha vuttanayen' eva veditabbo. —dassivā AB, dissivā C. —Correct, passivā?

PĀCĪTTIYA, 28.— 1 et seq., ekanāvaṃ C constantly.— 3. 1, bhikkhusiṃ abhirūḷhe AC, bhikkhū abh° B. —tha-petvā tiriyaṃtaraṇāya AB, th° °taraṇaṃ C.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 29.— 1, Mahākotṭhiko AB, °ṭhito C. —atha te therā A, atha th° B, atho kho th° C. —pacchindi AB, upacchinti C.— 3. 2, In the two cases of "paripācīte vematiko" and "paripācīte aparipācītasāññi" C has, "āpatti pācītiyassa."

PĀCĪTTIYA, 32.— 7, Buddh. : nānāverajjake 'ti nānāvidhehi aññaṃarajjehi āgate. nānāverajjake (corrected into nānāveraṇjake) iti pi pāṭho, ayaṃ ev' attho.— 8, kareyyā-miti AB, kāreyyāsi C.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 33.— 1, Buddh. : Kirapatiko 'ti ettha Kiro 'ti tassa kulaputtassa nāmaṃ, adhipaccatṭhena pana Kirapatiko 'ti vuccati. —abbhātirekaṃ AB, °aṭir° C. —peyyā (perā B) paripūressantīti AB, supayyā paripurissatīti C. —peyyā paripurissantīti AB, supayyā paripurissantīti C. —bahukaṃ B, bahutaṃ A, mbahuttaṃ C. —Only C has tassā rattiyā accayena; in the other MSS. these words are left out. —na paṭibalo C, paṭibalo AB. The "na" appears not to be correct, see xxxv. 1.— 4, bhattapaccāsaṃ vikappetvā C, vikappetvā AB.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 34.— 1. 1, Buddhagh. : kismi viyā 'ti kidisaṃ viya lajjanakam viya hotīti adhibbāyo.— 2, abhihaṭṭaṃ, the MSS. almost constantly.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 35.— 1, na cāhaṃ paṭibalo AB, na cāyaṃ paṭibālo C.

PĀCĪTTIYA, 36.— 1, upanandī A, °ndhi BC. —upanandho ABD (A reads afterwards, upanando), °nando C. Buddha-ghosa explains the word by janītaupanāho. We ought to

correct, probably, upanaddho. Comp. Cull. V. 13. 2.—
2. 2. In the case of “pavārite apavāritasāññi,” C has
 āpatti dukkaṭassa.

PĀCITTIYA, 37.—**1.** Buddh.: giraggasamajjo 'ti girimhi
 aggasamajjo girissa vā aggadese samajjo. so kira sattame
 divase bhavissatīti nagare ghosānā kayirati, nagarassa ba-
 hiddhā same bhūmigāme (sic) pabbatacchâyâya mahâjanakâyo
 sannipati anekappakârâni ṭanâkâni (sic, read nâṭakâni) tesam
 dassanattam pavattanti, tesam dassanattam mañcâtimañce
 bandhandhi (sic).

PĀCITTIYA, 39.—**3. 1.** mahimsā vā sappi AB, mahisā vā
 s° C. Afterwards: mahimsākhiram AB, mahisakhiram C.
 Comp. Nissagg. XXIII. 2. 1.

PĀCITTIYA, 40.—**1.** Buddh.: catūsu paccayesu antamaso
 dantakattham pi sabbam pamsukûlam eva assā 'ti sabba-
 pamsukûliko. —Buddh.: ayyavosâṭitakânīti ettha ayyā
 vuccanti kalamkatā pitipitāmahā (sic). vosâṭitakâni vu-
 ccanti tesam atthāya susānādīsu chaḍḍitakâni khādaniyabho-
 janiyāni. —therā AB, thero CD.

PĀCITTIYA, 42.—**2. 2.** Buddh.: kalisāsanam āropetīti ka-
 līti kodho, tassa sāsanaṃ āropeti, kodhassa āṇam āropeti,
 kodhavasena ṭhānanisajjādīsu dosam dassetvā passatha bho
 imassa ṭhānam nisajjam ālokitam vilokitam khāṇu viya
 tiṭṭhati, sunakho viya nisīdati, makkato viya ito e' ito ca
 viloketīti evam amanāpavacanam vadati app eva nāma iminā-
 pi uppālho (sic) pakkameyyā 'ti.

PĀCITTIYA, 43.—**1.** dadehayyassa A, dadeheyyassa B, da-
 poyyassa C.

PĀCITTIYA, 46.—**2.** ussāriyittha AB, ussād° C. D: ussa-
 rayitthā 'ti parihariyittha gharam yeva na gahetvā agamamsū
 'ti vuttam hoti. Comp. Cullav. VI. 11. 3.—**5.** After cīva-
 rakārasamayo C inserts gilānasamayo.—**6. 3.** antarāgāmaṃ
 AB, antarag° C.

PĀCITTIYA, 47.—**1. 1.** cātumāsam bhesajjapaccayap° AB.
 C omits bhesajja.—**4.** upanandimsu B. —āharissathā ti AB,
 har° ti C twice.

PĀCITTIYA, 48.—**3. 1.** sarahatthā AB, padahatthā C.
 D: parahatthā 'ti āvudbahatthā.

PÂCITTIIYA, 50.— **2.** 1, sarahatthâ AB, padahattâ C.

PÂCITTIIYA, 51.— **1.** padhâvino AB, pathâvino C, pathâvino 'ti addhikâ D.

PÂCITTIIYA, 52.— **2.** hasâdh° AB, hâsâdh° C constantly.

PÂCITTIIYA, 53.— **1.** hasadhamme AB, hâsadh° C, hass° D.— **2.** °goppake the MSS. constantly. —nâvâya CD, uduke nâvâya AB.

PÂCITTIIYA, 56.— **1.** upadhâvimsu AB, padh° C.— **3.** 1, âpatti dukkaṭassa C in the case of "samâdahâpeyya."

PÂCITTIIYA, 57.— **6.** karonto AB, karontâ C.— **7.** 3, After atirekaddh° nh° C adds: sati karaṇiye udakaṃ uddharetvâ nhâya (sic).

PÂCITTIIYA, 58.— **1.** sahabhaṇḍe C.

PÂCITTIIYA, 60.— **1.** hasâp° AB, hâsâp° C, hassâp° D.— **2.** 1, paṭikaṃ the MSS. Comp. Cullav. V. 29. 2. —âpatti dukkaṭassa C in the case of "apanidhâpeyya."

TABLE OF CONTENTS.—toyañ ca AB, udakaṃ C. —apacc-uddhâraṃ (°raṇaṃ B) sâmaṃ apanidhena câ 'ti AB, apacc-uddhâracivaraṃ cîvarapanidhânasikkhâpadaṃ dasamaṃ C.

PÂCITTIIYA, 61.— **2.** 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the cases of "pâṇe vematiko" and "pâṇe apâṇasaññi."

PÂCITTIIYA, 62.— **2.** 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the cases of "sapp° vematiko" and "sapp° asappâṇakasaññi."

PÂCITTIIYA, 63.— **2.** 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the case of "dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi."

PÂCITTIIYA, 64.— **1.** ârocehîti AB, ârocesiti C twice.— **2.** 2, anâpatti C in the last case.

PÂCITTIIYA, 65.— **1.** akkhîni D, akkhini ABC. —mayam ayyo AB, m° ayyâ C.

PÂCITTIIYA, 66.— **1.** Buddh. : Paṭiyâlokan ti sūriyâlokassa (sic) paṭimukhapaccchimadisaṇ ti attho. —kammiyâ AB, kammikâ CD— **2.** 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the second and third case.

PÂCITTIIYA, 67.— **1.** apâyyo AB, ayyâ C. —esâyyo ABC.

PÂCITTIIYA, 68.— **1.** gandhab° the MSS. constantly. Comp. the Various Readings at Cullav. I. 32. —The words "supi-nakûpamâ" and "yâcitakûpamâ" are transposed in ABC; in D yâcitakûpamâ comes first, as in the Cullavagga.

PÂCITTIYA, 69.— **1**, samvasanti, samvasissatha, etc. C constantly.— **2**. 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the second and third case.

PÂCITTIYA, 70.— **1**, cara pire ABC. D: carâ 'ti gaccha. pire 'ti para amâma. vinassâ 'ti nassa yattha te (sic) na passâma tattha gacchâ 'ti.— **2**. 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the third case.

In the TABLE OF CONTENTS C differs very much from AB. Instead of the second and third line C reads: uṇaṃ samvidhâ dve no nisajja dve pi sambhogâtessâ ti.

PÂCITTIYA, 75.— **1**, te pahâraṃ pamuccitâ AB, te pahârasamuccitâ C; D: te pahârasamuccitâ rodantîti te pahâraparicîta pubbe pi laddhaṃ (sic) pahârattâ idâni pahâraṃ dassantîti maññamânâ rodantîti attho. pahârassa mucchitâ ti pi sajjhâyanti. tattha pahârassa bhîtâ ti attho.

PÂCITTIYA, 78.— **2**. **1**, tiṭṭhituṃ C, tiṭṭhātuṃ AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 79.— **1**, karonto AB, karontâ C.— **2**. 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa, âpatti dukkaṭassa C in the second and third case respectively.

PÂCITTIYA, 80.— **1**, karonto AB, karontâ C. —kassa AB, kissa C.— **2**. **1**, Instead of “na kareyyâ 'ti” we probably ought to read “na kariyeyyâ 'ti.”— **2**, âp° dukkaṭassa C in the third case.

PÂCITTIYA, 81. —**1**, yathâsaṇhaṭaṃ C.— **2**. 2, karontaṃ AB, karotassa C.

PÂCITTIYA, 82.— **1**, acchâdessaṃmîti (°amiti C) ABC instead of acchâdessaṃmâ 'ti. —oṇojethâvuso AB, ovisathi (thi is expunged) jjetthanodethâvuso C.— **2**. 2, âpatti dukkaṭassa C in the third case.

PÂCITTIYA, 83.— **1**. **1**, ayyânaṃ vâhassa AB, a° vâhasâ C. D: ayyânaṃ vâvâsâ ti ayyânaṃ kâraṇâ tehi janâpittatâ jânâ-mîti vuttaṃ hoti. In the Theragâthâ collection (Dukanipâta) we find the following stanza: ekatimse ito kappe yaṃ saññaṃ alabhiṃ tadâ, tassâ saññaṃ vâhasâ patto me âsavakkhaya.— **3**, Buddh.: hatthisamaddaṃ . . . rañña antepure hatthisamaddan ti pi pâtho.

PÂCITTIYA, 84.— **3**, sace bhaṇe bh° âg° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 85.— **1**, After itthikathaṃ AB insert purisa-

katham. Comp. Mahāvagga, V. 6. 3. —sûrâkatham AB, surâkatham C. —nânattak° ABC.— **2**, bhikkhû (before acchindimsu) is omitted in AB.— **2-5**, âpuccha, anâpuccha AB, âpucchâ, anâpucchâ C constantly.

PÂCITTIIYA, 86.— **2. 2.** D : araṇike 'ti araṇidhanuke. vidhe 'ti vedhake. —vâsijate udakapuñchaniyâ (°pucchaniyâ B) AB, vâsiddhaṇḍake jate bijane udakamañjaniyâ C. Buddhaghosa has no note.

PÂCITTIIYA, 87.— **1**, sayatû ti AB, passatu ti C. —The spelling aṭṭaniyâ prevails in the MSS.

PÂCITTIIYA, 88.— **2. 1**, poṭakit° AB, pothakit° C.

PÂCITTIIYA, 89.— **2**, sammañcamâno, sammañcasi C. —After Udâyi nisîdanam C inserts paññâpetvâ. —koṭho AB, °koṭṭho C. The correct spelling seems to me asikoṭṭo, comp. Childers s.v. koṭṭo, Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. kuṭṭa. D: seyyathâpi purâṇâsikoṭṭhâ ta (sic) yathâ nâma purâṇa-cammakaro 'ti attho. yathâ hi dhammakâro cammam vitta-tam karissâmîti ito c' ito ca samameha vikaḍḍhati evam so pi ham (tam?) nisîdanam, tena tam bhagavâ evam âha. —nis° dasam vidatthi A, nis° dassa (corrected into dasâ) vidatthi C, nis° dasa vidatthi B.

PÂCITTIIYA, 90.—°paṭicchâdi, the MSS.

PÂCITTIIYA, 92.— **2. 2**, paṭilabbhitvâ AB, pamânâtikkantam C.

TABLE OF CONTENTS: antepurañ ca rataṇam anâpucchâ suegharam mañcam tulena onaddham sadasam kaṇḍucchâ-dakam vassikasâtakañ ceva sugatacivarakârakam C.

PÂTIDESANIYA, 1.— **1**, sabbeva ABC. D: sabbeva aggahesîti sabbam eva aggahesi. —pavedhenti (°dhenti) AB, pavecenti C, pavedhantîti D.— **2. 3**, sâmaṇerâya ABC here and frequently. —I propose to read, paribhuñjâ 'ti deti. Comp. Pâtîd. **3. 4. 3.**

PÂTIDESANIYA, 2.— **2. 1**, yathâsamânupajjhâyatâ is omitted in AB.— **3**, sâmaṇe C, sâmaṇerâ AB.

PÂTIDESANIYA, 3.— **4. 3**, I propose to read, paribhuñjâ 'ti deti. Comp. Pâtîd. **1. 2. 3.**

PÂTIDESANIYA, 4.— **2**, piṇḍâya pavisitum AB, p° caritum C.— **3. 1**, Instead of âroceti, which is the reading of all the three MSS., I propose to read âroceti.

SEKHIYA, 1.—The words dhammi(m) katham katvā, which I have included in brackets, ought to be expunged, though they are found in the three MSS.

SEKHIYA, 5.—kiḷāpentā and kiḷāpento the MSS. Thus we find also oloKentā and oloKento, Sekh. 7, etc.

SEKHIYA, 9. 10.—In C the reading ukkhittakāyaṃ prevails.

SEKHIYA, 28.—atikkamante AB, atikkante C.

SEKHIYA, 30.—dhupikatam, dhûpikatam ABD, thupitam, thupitatam corrected into thupikatam C. Comp. chap. 35.—samatitthikam, samatittiko A, samatitthiyam, samatitthiko B, samatikkatam, samatikkato C, samatittikan ti D. Comp. Rhys Davids's note on Tevijja Sutta, I. 24.

SEKHIYA, 32.—atikkamante A, atikkante BC.

SEKHIYA, 33.—aññassa bhâjane AB, aññasmim bhojane C.

SEKHIYA, 35.—dhûpakato AB, thupato, thutho C. D: dhûpato ti matthakato vemajjhato ti attho.

SEKHIYA, 42.—sabbahatthan ti D.

SEKHIYA, 46.—gilânassa phalâphale AB, gil° ca khajjake phal° uttaribhaṅge C.

SEKHIYA, 55, 56.—Kokanude the MSS. At Cullavagga V. 21 the London MS. reads Kokanudo, the Paris MS. Kokanado. Comp. Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. kokanada.

SEKHIYA, 56.—paṭiggahetvâ vâ niharitvâ vâ (niharahitvâ A) chaḍḍeti AB, nitaretvâ vâ chaḍḍeti (omitting paṭ° vâ) C. Buddh.: paṭiggahe vâ 'ti paṭiggahena paṭicchantānaṃ paṭiggahe chaḍḍeti. niharitvâ 'ti bahi niharitvâ chaḍḍeti.

SEKHIYA, 59.—paharaṇi? Comp. Cull. V. 37. The Abhidhânappadîpikâ (v. 385) has, sattham paharaṇam.

SEKHIYA, 61, 62.—akkamantassa A.

SEKHIYA, 63.—veyham C.

SEKHIYA, 64.—antamaso chamâya pi nisinnassa AB, vo-dhâyaṃ pi nipannassa C.

SEKHIYA, 66.—vivaretvâ C, vivarâpetvâ AB.

SEKHIYA, 67.—vivaritvâ C, vivarâpetvâ AB.

SEKHIYA, 69.—chavakassa, chavakam, etc. C constantly; chap° AB. D: chapakassâ 'ti caṇḍâlassa.—idaṃ camarika-tan ti (°natan ti B) AB, idañ ca parigatan ti C. D: sabbam

idañ ca parigatan ti tatth' eva paripatīti sabbo aram (sic, read ayam) loko samkaram gato nimmariyādo ti.—Buddhagh.: pacant' aññe pi pāṇino 'ti aññe pi sattā pacanti c' eva bhuñjanti ca na kevalañ ca tvañ c' eva rājā ca. —amanāpā ABC twice.

SEKHIYA, 71. —gacchanto the MSS.; the same spelling frequently reoccurs in the nominatives of the plural of the participles.

BHĪKKHUNĪVIBHAṆGA.

PĀRĀJ. 1.—1 et seqq. The MSS. always vary between Sundarīnandā and Sundarinandā; the former spelling prevails. —D: nikūṭe ti koṇasadisam katvā dassite gambhīre. Comp. Sansk. utkuṭa. —yo ce AB instead of yo ca. Comp. Mahāvagga, VIII. 1. 3.—1 (immediately before the words of the sikkhāpada) appasannānam vā p° p° vā bhiyyobhāvāya. Comp. Bhikkhuvibhaṅga, Pār. I. 5. 11.—2. 1, samaññāya AB. Comp. Bhikkhuvibh., Pār. I. 8. 1, and the Various Readings, vol. iii. p. 259.

PĀRĀJ. 3.—1, gandhabādhipubbam AB constantly. Comp. vol. ii. p. 310.—2. 1, vā dīṭṭhiṃ appaṭ° B.

PĀRĀJ. 4.—1, bhājāma A constantly, bhajāma and bhājāma B. —dinno (before na dinno ti) deest in AB. Comp. Cullav. VI. 4. 9: gahito na gahito 'ti vohārike mahāmatte pucchimsu. Bhikkhuvibh. Pār. XLI. 1. 1: jāro na jāro 'ti bhaṇḍimsu.

SAMGHĀD. 1.—2. 1, samghādisesan ti samgho va etc. AB correctly. In the following chapters the MSS. read constantly samghādiseso ti, etc., which is a mistake caused by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga.

SAMGHĀD. 4.—2. 3, vatte vattanti A, vatte vattanti B, vatte vattantan ti tecattālisappabhede netthāravetta vattamānam D.

SAMGHĀD. 7. —abhirammayye AB constantly.

SAMGHĀD. 8.—2. 1, The MSS. (AB) read, in the explanation of paccākatā, pārājikā vuccati (see also Minayeff

Prât. p. 101), but this must be wrong, because a person who has been found guilty of a pārājika offence is excluded from the Order, and cannot afterwards incur a saṃghādisesa offence. I think we must read parājitā.

SAMGHÂD. 9.— 2. 1, Correct: saṃghamhâ nissâriyanti.

SAMGHÂD. 10.— 1, vebhassiyâ AB, vebhayiyâ D, vebhassâ Minayeff Prâtim. p. 100, vebhavissa, ibid. p. 102.

FINISHING CLAUSE OF THE SAMGHÂDISESA DIVISION. —aññ° vâ aññ° vâ âpajjati the two MSS. I have written âpajjitvâ, which correction is supported both by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga (vol. iii. p. 186) and by the finishing sentence of the Pārājika division. —ciṇṇamânattâya bhikkhuniyâ AB. I have written ciṇṇamânattâ bhikkhunî; see vol. iii. p. 186.

NISSAGGIYA, 2.— 1, imâ bh° B (after “lûkhacivarâ”), imâpi bh° A.

NISSAGGIYA, 3.— 1, parivattetvâ, parivattitam AB constantly. —saṃgharitvâ AB. I have written saṃgharitvâ. Comp. Mahāvagga, I. 25. 10 and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 368.

NISSAGGIYA, 4.— 1, puna âharissâma AB; in the corresponding passage V. 1 the MSS. read puna âdiyissâma.

NISSAGGIYA, 5.— 2, payoge payoge d° AB.

NISSAGGIYA, 6.— 1, Buddh.: chandakan ti idam nâma dhammakiccam karissâma yaṃ sakkotha taṃ dethâ 'ti evaṃ paresaṃ chandañ ca ruciñ ca uppâdetvâ gahitaparikkhârass' etaṃ adhivacanam. —saṃgharitvâ the two MSS. See the note on Niss. 3. 1.

NISSAGGIYA, 7.— 1, saṃgharitvâ A, saṃghakaritvâ B. The same in NISSAGGIYA, 8.

NISSAGGIYA, 10.— 1, paṭhâ A, matṭhâ B. Comp. vol. iii. p. 278. —undriyati, undriyatîti AB, udriyatîti D. Comp. Mahāvagga, III. 8. 1. —saṃgharitvâ AB. parikkhâraṃ (before adamsu) deest A.

NISSAGGIYA, 11.— 1, paṭhâ AB.

Buddhaghosa: uddiṭṭhâ kho ayyâyo tiṃsa nissaggiyâ pâcittiyâ dhammâ 'ti ettha Mahāvibhaṅge civaravaggato dhovanañ ca paṭiggahanañ ca 'ti dve sikkhâpadâni apanetvâ akâlacivaram kâlacivaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvâ bhājitasikkhâpa-

dena ca parivattetvâ acchinnacivarena ca paṭhamavaggo pûretabbo. puna eḷakalomavaggassa âdito satta sikkhâpadâni apanetvâ satta aññatitthikâni (read aññadatthikâni?) pakkhipitvâ dutiyavaggo pûretabbo. tatiyavaggato paṭhamapattam vassikasâtikam araññakasikkhâpadan ti imâni tîṇi apanetvâ pattasannicayagarupâpuraṇalahupâpuraṇasikkhâpadehi vaggo pûretabbo 'ti.

PÂCITTIYA, 1.—**1**, parikkhikam A, parikkhiṇam B. —Comp. Jâtaka, vol. i. pp. 474 et seq.—nipattam AB. — **2**. 3, câpalas° D, câbal° AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 4.—**2**, piṭhamayam A. Deest in B.

PÂCITTIYA, 6.—**1**, upatitṭhitâ A, upatitṭhitvâ B, upatṭhahitvâ D.

PÂCITTIYA, 8.—**2**. 2, avalaṇce AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 10.—**2**. 2, vâdanti AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 11.—**2**. 1, The MSS. have oggate as in Bhiḅkhuv. Pâc. XXII. **2**. 1.

PÂCITTIYA, 14.—**1**, jappeti AB. jappati?—**2**. 1, anâc° âc° dutiyikam pi bh° AB. We ought to expunge the word pi.

PÂCITTIYA, 15.—**1**, Instead of niccabhattikam pacchindimsu and niccabhattikam paṭṭhapesum we ought to read most probably, niccabhattam pacch° (paṭṭh°).

PÂCITTIYA, 19.—**1**, nunâlajji AB instead of nûnâlajjinî. —tâ mam A, tâ pi B. —sacâh' ayye may be sace aham ayye; compare, however, Mahâvagga, I. 66. 2, and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 372.—**2**. 2, pittivisayena AB. —manussadobhaggena A, panussena vâ saggena vâ B.

PÂCITTIYA, 21.—**1**, Comp. Mahâvagga VIII. 15. 10. Read in the Mahâvagga, ciṇṇena instead of ciṇṇe (cikkena, the Berlin MS.). —ubho atthâ AB. Correct, ubho antâ (Mahâv. l.c.).

PÂCITTIYA, 22.—**1**, udakasâtikâ (udakâsâtikâ B) pana bh° k° AB. Correct udakasâtikam p° bh° k°; comp. Minayeff Prât. p. 106.

PÂCITTIYA, 23.—**2**. 3, karontam A, karonti B.

PÂCITTIYA, 24.—**1**, ciram nikkhittâni A, civaravase n° B.—**2**. 3, pañcamam divasam D, p° d° vâ AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 25.—**1**, cîvaram saṃkamaniyaṃ AB, cîvara-saṃk° D, Minayeff.—**2**, cîvaram s° AB constantly.

PÂCITTIYA, 27.—**2**. 1, Instead of imaṃ c° bhâjeyyâ 'ti I propose to read, idaṃ c° bhâjeyyâ 'ti.

PÂCITTIYA, 28.—**1**, paṭhâ A, maṭṭhâ B.

PÂCITTIYA, 30.—**2**. 1, Instead of uddhareyyâ 'ti I propose to read, uddhariyeyyâ 'ti. Comp. XXVII. **2**. 1.

PÂCITTIYA, 32.—**2**. 3, vavattânaṃ AB, vavattânaṃ D.

PÂCITTIYA, 33.—**1**, paṭhâ AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 34.—**2**. 1, Read, antevâsinim vâ. —anupa-sampannaṃ vâ deest in B.

PÂCITTIYA, 35.—**1**, atha kho sâ Bhaddâ Kâp° AB. —In the passage repeated from XXXIII. **1** the MSS. read, Bhaddâpi K° bahussutâ yeva hoti.

PÂCITTIYA, 39.—**1**, ca maddantâ AB. I have written sammaddantâ; see Mahâvagga, III. 1. 2.

PÂCITTIYA, 40.—**1**, âhunarikâ AB. âhundarikâ ti saṃbâdhâ D. Comp. Mahâvagga, I. 53. 1. —andhakârânaṃ AB instead of andhakârâ na. Comp. Mahâvagga l.c.

PÂCITTIYA, 42.—**2**. 2, vâḷe bhinditvâ A, v° chinditvâ B.

PÂCITTIYA, 43.—**1**, yâ tâ bh° appicchâ . . . vip° kathaṃ hi nâma (deest chabbaggiyâ) bhikkhuniyo AB.—**2**. 1, ujjavujjave A, ujjuvujjave B. D: ujjuvujjave ti yattakam patthena añcitam hoti tasmi takkamhi vedhite ekâ âpatti, kantanato pana pubbe kappâsavicinanaṃ âdi katvâ sabba-payogesu hatthavâraganâya dukkaṭam.

PÂCITTIYA, 45.—**2**. 1, vinicchehi A, viniccheyyahi B.

PÂCITTIYA, 48.—**1**, ayye B, ayye corrected into apayye A.

PÂCITTIYA, 49, 50.—**2**. 1, tir°vijjam nâma AB. I have written tir°vijjâ nâma.

PÂCITTIYA, 51.—**3**, mayaṇ camhâ A, mayhaṇ camhâ B. I have written mayaṇ ca.—**4**. 1, okkamantiyâ A, okka-mentiyâ B.

PÂCITTIYA, 52.—**1**, mahatarâ AB. Read, aññatarâ? —saṃharatîti, saṃhaṭo AB. D: saṃgharîti saṃkâmesi. saṃghagato ti sa[m]kâm[i]to. —kasâvato AB. D: kasâvato ti nhâpitâ kâsâvaṃ nivâsetvâ kammaṃ karonti, tam sandhâ-yâhamsu.

PÂCITTIYA, 54.— **1**, apaṭibalo A, paṭibalo B. Comp. page 81.

PÂCITTIYA, 57.— **2**, 2, pariyesitvā dutiyikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ na (bhikkhuniṃ B) labhati AB. D: pariyesitvā na labhatī bhikkhuṃ na labhati.

PÂCITTIYA, 58.— **1**, yaṃ pi AB. I have written yaṃ hi. Comp. Bhikkhuvibhaṅga, Pâc. XXIII. 1.

PÂCITTIYA, 60.— **1**; **2**, 1, rudhitaṃ AB. Minayeff, p. 108 reads ruḥitaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, 61.— **1**, manussā . . . vip³: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā bhikkhuniyo AB. ayyā is left out in the repetition of the same passage, Pâc. 62.

PÂCITTIYA, 62.— **2**, 1, hoti D, hotu AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 63.— **1**, avitikkamasamādānaṃ ("avitikkamītabbasamādānaṃ") D.

PÂCITTIYA, 69.— **2**, 1, upaṭṭhāpeyya AB, upaṭṭhaheyya D.

PÂCITTIYA, 75.— **1**, paricchinditabbā AB. D: yaṃ c' ettha saṃghena paricchitabbā 'ti vuttaṃ tassā upaparikkhitabbā 'ti attho.

PÂCITTIYA, 76.— **1**, paricchinditvā AB. D: yaṃ pan' ettha paricchitvā 'ti vuttaṃ tassa upaparikkhitvā 'ti attho.

PÂCITTIYA, 78.— **1**; **2**, sace me tvaṃ AB constantly. Read, sace maṃ tvaṃ (see Minayeff, p. 110).

PÂCITTIYA, 79. —sokāvāsaṃ, sokāvāsā AB; sokāvasaṃ Minayeff. D: sokavassan ti saṃketam katvā agacchamānā purisānaṃ anto sokaṃ pavesetīti sokavassā . . .; sokaṃ āvīṣati iti yaṃ āvīṣati sv assā āvāso hotīti sokāvāsā.

PÂCITTIYA, 81. —pārīvāsiyachandadānena D. Comp. Mahāvagga, II. 36. 4.

PÂCITTIYA, 82.— **1**, sammati AB, samati ("vassanokāso na ppahoti") D.

PÂCITTIYA, 83. —The MSS. vary between ekavassaṃ and ekaṃ vassaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, 86.— **1**, paṭimuñjitvā AB. Comp. paṭimuñceyya, Minayeff, p. 119. —vippakirīsū ti D.— **2**, 1, saṃghāṇiṃ nāma AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 89. —piñākena, piññākena, piñāṇena, viñāṇena AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 96.—1, tanûtaro A, thanutarâ B.—2. 1, tassa A, tassâ B.

BUDDHAGHOSA: uddiṭṭhâ kho ayyâyo chasatṭhisatâ pâcittiyaṁ dhammâ 'ti ettha sabbân' eva bhikkhunînaṁ khuddakesu chanavuti bhikkhûnaṁ dvenavutitî aṭṭhâsītisatasikkhâpadâni, tato sakalaṁ bhikkhunivaggaṁ paramparabhojanaṁ anatirittabhojanaṁ anatirittena abhihaṭṭhuṁ pavâraṇaṁ paṇitabhojanaviññattiṁ acelakasikkhâpadaṁ dutṭhullapaṭicchâdanaṁ ûnavīsativassûpasampâdanaṁ mâtuḡâmena saddhiṁ saṁvidhâya addhânagamaṇaṁ rājantepurapavesanaṁ santaṁ bhikkhuṁ anâpucchâ vikâle gâmapavesanaṁ nisīdanaṁ vassikasâtikaṇ ti imâni dvâvīsatisikkhâpadâni apānetvâ sesâni satañ ca chasatṭhi ca sikkhâpadâni pâtimokkhuddesamaggena uddiṭṭhâni hontîti veditabbâni.

PÂTIDESANIYA, 2-8.—2. 1, nippattaṁ AB, instead of nibbattaṁ.



END OF VOL. IV.

Ne 249 ^{coal} / 177

"A book that is shut is but a block"

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY

GOVT. OF INDIA
Department of Archaeology
NEW DELHI.

Please help us to keep the book
clean and moving.

S. N., 148. N. DELHI.

